

**NORTH YORKSHIRE COUNTY COUNCIL****AUDIT COMMITTEE****26 October 2020****STATEMENT OF FINAL ACCOUNTS for 2019/20 including LETTER of REPRESENTATION****Report of the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources****1.0 PURPOSE OF REPORT**

- 1.1 To approve a Letter of Representation that is required to be submitted to the External Auditor.
- 1.2 To approve a Statement of Final Accounts for 2019/20 following completion of the external audit of those Accounts.
- 1.3 To approve the Annual Governance Statement (AGS) for 2019/20.

**2.0 BACKGROUND**

- 2.1 The Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015 set out the requirements and timelines for Member approval of Local Authority Accounts. The regulations set out the requirement for the Statement of Accounts (SOFA) to be certified by the Section 151 Officer (Corporate Director – Strategic Resources) by 31 May and approved by Members (the Audit Committee) in advance of the certification and publication of the Accounts by 31 July.
- 2.2 However, in response to the challenges presented by the Covid-19 pandemic, the Ministry of Housing, Communities and Local Government (MHCLG) have made changes to the Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015 in order to extend the deadlines for 2019/20 local authority accounts. The publication date for draft accounts has moved from 31 May to 31 August and the deadline for audited final accounts has moved from 31 July to 30 November 2020.
- 2.3 Following the changes to the 2019/20 accounts timetable and in order to manage the extended deadline alongside other challenges presented by the Covid-19 pandemic, officers agreed to a revised timetable to publish draft accounts by 30 June and final accounts by 30 October.
- 2.4 A draft SOFA for 2019/20, incorporating the accounts of the North Yorkshire Pension Fund, was considered by an informal meeting of this Committee on 27 July 2020 in advance of the accounts being audited by the External Auditor between July and October 2020.
- 2.5 In order to provide further overview of the SOFA a Corporate Governance Working Group with Mr David Portlock (Independent Member of the Committee). A report from the working group is a separate item on the agenda for this meeting.
- 2.6 The report of the External Auditor is included as a prior item on this Agenda - separate reports are issued by the External Auditor for the County Council and North Yorkshire Pension Fund accounts. External Audit have indicated that they anticipate being able to issue the External Audit Report and an unmodified opinion by 30 October.

- 2.7 The revised SOFA is provided as a separate booklet in the Agenda papers for this meeting.
- 2.8 To conclude the Final Accounts process (in advance of the External Auditor signing off the 2019/20 Accounts by the required statutory date of 30 November 2020), it is necessary for this Committee to
- (i) agree and countersign a Management Letter of Representation to the External Auditor (see **paragraph 3**)
  - (ii) note the changes reflected in the Final SOFA compared to the version considered on 27 July 2020 (see **paragraph 4**), and
  - (iii) approve the Final SOFA and authorise the Chairman to sign the Accounts on that basis (see **paragraph 5**)
- 2.9 The report also asks Members to approve a final Annual Governance Statement for 2019/20 and authorise the Chairman to sign the AGS on its behalf (**paragraph 6**).

### 3.0 **LETTER OF REPRESENTATION**

- 3.1 The External Auditor requires a written representation from the County Council's management as an acknowledgement of its responsibility for the fair presentation of the SOFA and as audit evidence on matters material to the financial statements when other sufficient appropriate evidence cannot reasonably be expected to exist.
- 3.2 The Letter of Representation is attached as **Appendix A**. The Letter should be reviewed by the Audit Committee as the body charged with responsibility for governance and then signed on their behalf by the Chairman, before approval of the SOFA. This is to ensure that Members of this Committee are aware of the representations on which the Auditor intends to rely when issuing his opinion.
- 3.3 The Letter applies to the financial statements of both the County Council and North Yorkshire Pension Fund.
- 3.4 Members are therefore asked to consider and approve this Letter and then authorise the Chairman to sign it on their behalf. The Letter will then be submitted to the External Auditor.

### 4.0 **CHANGES REFLECTED IN THE FINAL SOFA**

- 4.1 A number of changes have been made to the SOFA since it was considered by Members of this Committee on 27 July 2020.
- 4.2 These changes are explained in detail in **Appendix B** attached and arise from:-
- (i) refinements agreed with the External Auditor during their audit of the accounts
  - (ii) internally initiated refinements together with those resulting from comments and questions by Members of this Committee and the Members Working Group
  - (iii) inclusion of the External Auditor's certificate which was not included in the draft document on 27 July 2020.

## 5.0 APPROVAL OF THE FINAL SOFA

5.1 The audited final SOFA is attached as a separate booklet. This incorporates all the changes to the draft version considered by Members on 27 July 2020, as set out in **paragraph 4** and **Appendix B**. These accounts will be re-signed by the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources and the Chief Executive on 26 October 2020.

5.2 Members are therefore asked to approve the Final SOFA for 2019/20 following completion of the audit and authorise the Chairman to sign the accounts on behalf of the Audit Committee. A copy of the Statement of Responsibilities for the Statement of Accounts (page 23 of the SOFA) which the Chairman is asked to sign is attached as **Appendix C** with the wording

‘I confirm that these accounts were approved by the Audit Committee  
On 26 October 2020.’

5.3 A copy of the Balance Sheet (pages 43 and 44 of the SOFA) is also attached as **Appendix D**.

5.4 As mentioned in **paragraph 2.6** the External Auditor has indicated that he anticipates being able to issue an unmodified opinion on the accounts.

## 6.0 ANNUAL GOVERNANCE STATEMENT

6.1 The Annual Governance Statement (AGS) is an annual report which assesses the effectiveness of the governance processes which have been put in place within the Council. It accompanies the Statement of Final Accounts.

6.2 The AGS has been drafted to comply with the latest Delivering Good Governance Framework in Local Government 2016 and associated Principles.

6.3 In order to fulfill its responsibilities, the Audit Committee needs to be able to satisfy itself that the governance and internal control processes described in the AGS are in fact both operational and effective. The Audit Committee considered a draft AGS at its informal meeting on 27 July 2020 and a number of changes have been made since it was considered. These changes have occurred following a meeting of the Audit Committee Sub Group and a further review by appropriate officers, Directors and the Chief Executive. This has concluded in the final draft which forms part of the SOFA.

6.4 The requirement to produce an AGS is set out in the Accounts and Audit (England) regulations and for the Council to approve an AGS as part of the SOFA. The Audit Committee is therefore requested to formally approve the AGS 2019/20 and to authorise the Chairman to sign the AGS on its behalf.

7.0 **RECOMMENDATIONS**

7.1 That Members authorise the Chairman to sign the Letter of Representation set out in **Appendix A** on behalf of the Audit Committee.

7.2 That in relation to the Statement of Final Accounts 2019/20

- (i) Members note the changes to the Final SOFA as set out in **paragraph 4 and Appendix B**, and
- (ii) Members approve the Final SOFA for 2019/20 (**paragraph 5.2**), and
- (iii) recommend that the Chairman sign the Statement of Responsibilities for the Statement of Accounts as attached at **Appendix C**

7.3 That Members approve the Annual Governance Statement 2019/20 and authorise the Chairman to sign the AGS on its behalf (**paragraph 6.4**).

GARY FIELDING

Corporate Director – Strategic Resources

County Hall,  
Northallerton

14 October 2020

**There are no background documents**

Deloitte LLP  
One City Square  
Leeds  
LS1 2AL

Gary Fielding – Corporate Director  
Strategic Resources  
County Hall  
Northallerton  
North Yorkshire  
DL7 8AD  
Tel: 01609 533304  
Fax: 01609 778199  
Email: [gary.fielding@northyorks.gov.uk](mailto:gary.fielding@northyorks.gov.uk)  
Web: [www.northyorks.gov.uk](http://www.northyorks.gov.uk)

26 October 2020

Dear Sirs

This representation letter is provided in connection with your audit of the financial statements of the North Yorkshire County Council (“the Council”) including the Group Accounts (“the financial statements”) for the year ended 31 March 2020 for the purpose of expressing an opinion as to whether the financial statements give a true and fair view of the financial position of North Yorkshire County Council as of 31 March 2020 and of the results of its operations, other comprehensive income and expenditure, and its cash flows for the year then ended in accordance with the CIPFA/LASAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2019/20 (“the Code”).

We acknowledge our responsibilities for preparing financial statements for the Council which present fairly and for making accurate representations to you.

We confirm, to the best of our knowledge and beliefs, the following representations.

*Financial statements*

1. We understand and have fulfilled our responsibilities for the preparation of the financial statements in accordance with proper practices as set out in the Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the UK (the Code) and which give a true and fair view.
2. We have provided you with all relevant information and access as agreed in the terms of the audit engagement letter. We acknowledge our responsibilities for the design, implementation and operation of internal control to prevent and detect fraud and error.
3. Significant assumptions used by us in making accounting estimates, including those measured at fair value and assessing the impact of Covid-19 on the Council, are reasonable.
4. Related party relationships and transactions have been appropriately accounted for and disclosed in accordance with the requirements of IAS24 “Related party disclosures”.
5. All events subsequent to the date of the financial statements and for which the applicable financial reporting framework requires adjustment of or disclosure have been adjusted or disclosed.

6. The effects of uncorrected misstatements and disclosure deficiencies are immaterial, both individually and in aggregate, to the financial statements as a whole. A list of the uncorrected misstatements and disclosure deficiencies is detailed in the appendix to this letter.
7. We confirm that the financial statements have been prepared on the going concern basis. We are not aware of any material uncertainties related to events or conditions that may cast significant doubt upon the Council's ability to continue as a going concern. We confirm the completeness of the information provided regarding events and conditions relating to going concern at the date of approval of the financial statements, including our plans for future actions.
8. We confirm that all of the disclosures within the Strategic Report and the Annual Governance Statement have been prepared in accordance with the relevant legislation and guidance.
9. The measurement processes, including related assumptions and models used to determine accounting estimates in the context of the applicable financial reporting framework are appropriate and have been applied consistently.
10. The assumptions appropriately reflect our intent and ability to carry out specific courses of action on behalf of the entity where relevant to the accounting estimates and disclosures.
11. We have considered the valuation of the Council's Property, Plant and Equipment, and are not aware of any circumstances indicating volatility in asset values requiring a revaluation of the entire estate in the current year.
12. With respect to the revaluation of properties in accordance with the Code:
  - a) the measurement processes used are appropriate and have been applied consistently, including related assumptions and models;
  - b) the assumptions appropriately reflect our intent and ability to carry out specific courses of action on behalf of the entity where relevant to the accounting estimates and disclosures;
  - c) the disclosures are complete and appropriate.
  - d) there have been no subsequent events that require adjustment to the valuations and disclosures included in the financial statements.
13. The disclosures related to accounting estimates under the entity's applicable financial reporting framework are complete and appropriate.
14. The Council has satisfactory title to all assets and there are no liens or encumbrances on the Council's assets and assets pledged as collateral.
15. We have recorded or disclosed, as appropriate, all liabilities, both actual and contingent.
16. We are not aware of any deficiencies in internal control.
17. We have reconsidered the remaining useful lives of the fixed assets and confirm that the present rates of depreciation are appropriate to amortise the cost or revalued amount less residual value over the remaining useful lives.

18. We are not aware of events or changes in circumstances occurring during the period which indicate that the carrying amount of fixed assets or goodwill may not be recoverable.
19. We confirm that:
- all retirement benefits and schemes, including UK, foreign, funded or unfunded, approved or unapproved, contractual or implicit have been identified and properly accounted for;
  - all settlements and curtailments have been identified and properly accounted for;
  - all events which relate to the determination of pension liabilities have been brought to the actuary's attention;
  - the actuarial assumptions underlying the valuation of the scheme liabilities (including the discount rate used) accord with the directors' best estimates of the future events that will affect the cost of retirement benefits and are consistent with our knowledge of the business;
  - the actuary's calculations have been based on complete and up to date member data as far as appropriate regarding the adopted methodology; and
  - the amounts included in the financial statements derived from the work of the actuary are appropriate.

*Information provided*

20. We have provided you with all relevant information and access.
21. All transactions have been recorded and are reflected in the financial statements and the underlying accounting records.
22. We acknowledge our responsibilities for the design, implementation and maintenance of internal control to prevent and detect fraud and error.
23. We have disclosed to you the results of our assessment of the risk that the financial statements may be materially misstated as a result of fraud.
24. We are not aware of any fraud or suspected fraud that affects the entity and involves:
- (i) management;
  - (ii) employees who have significant roles in internal control; or
  - (iii) others where the fraud could have a material effect on the financial statements.
25. We have disclosed to you all information in relation to allegations of fraud, or suspected fraud, affecting the entity's financial statements communicated by employees, former employees, analysts, regulators or others.

26. We are not aware of any instances of non-compliance, or suspected non-compliance, with laws, regulations, and contractual agreements whose effects should be considered when preparing financial statements.
27. We have disclosed to you the identity of the council's related parties and all the related party relationships and transactions of which we are aware.
28. All known actual or possible litigation and claims whose effects should be considered when preparing the financial statements have been disclosed to you and accounted for and disclosed in accordance with the applicable financial reporting framework. No other claims in connection with litigation have been or are expected to be received.
29. We confirm that based on our review NYNet's forward financial plans that no provision is required against amounts owed to the Council by NYNet.

Value for money

30. We acknowledge our responsibility for ensuring the Council has put in place arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources.
31. We have disclosed to you all deficiencies of which we are aware in the Council's arrangements to secure economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources. We confirm that the above representations are made on the basis of adequate enquiries of management and staff (and where appropriate, inspection of evidence) sufficient to satisfy ourselves that we can properly make each of the above representations to you.

Yours faithfully

Cllr Clifford Lunn  
Chair of the Audit Committee

Gary Fielding  
Corporate Director – Strategic Resources



## Appendix to Letter of Representation

### Schedule of Uncorrected Misstatements

Description	Account Balance	Assets / Liabilities DR / (CR) £'m	OCI / Equity DR / (CR) £'m	Income Statement DR / (CR) £'m
Investment property impairment	Investment property	(2.7)		
	Expenditure			2.7
Prepayments understatement – extrapolation of misstatement	Prepayments	1.7		
	Expenditure			(1.7)
Uncorrected prior year misstatements	Expenditure			(10)
	Equity		10	
		<u>(1)</u>	<u>10</u>	<u>(9)</u>

### Schedule of Disclosure deficiencies (Uncorrected)

Disclosure title	Description of Disclosure Misstatement
Contracts with service recipients	Within the notes to the accounts the Council should disclose an analysis of the debtors and payables that sets out contract assets and contract liabilities from contracts with service recipients.
Defined contribution pension scheme expected contributions	The Council should disclose the expected contributions to the plan for the next annual reporting period.
Critical judgements	Within this note the items disclosed should have a significant risk of resulting in a material adjustment to the carrying amounts of assets and liabilities within the next financial year.
Repayment of loans	The receipt of repayments of loans provided by the council is currently disclosed in other comprehensive income but should be disclosed within the movement in reserves statement.

## CHANGES TO THE 2019/20 STATEMENT OF FINAL ACCOUNTS SINCE AUDIT COMMITTEE ON 27 JULY 2020.

### 1.0 Introduction

1.1 There have been a number of changes made to the Statement of Final Accounts (SOFA) since it was considered by the Audit Committee on 27 July 2020.

1.2 These changes are as a result of:

- (a) Refinements agreed with the External Auditor during the Audit of Accounts process
- (b) Internally initiated refinements together with those resulting from comments and questions by Members of this Committee and the Members Working Group.
- (c) Inclusion of the External Auditor's Certificate that was not included in the draft document on 27 July 2020.

### 2.0 Changes made as a result of the final accounts audit

2.1 Deloitte audited the SOFA between July and October. During the audit process, the following amendments have been agreed with the auditor.

- amendments to the County Council and Group Balance Sheet, Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement and Expenditure, Movement in Reserves Statement, Cash Flow Statement and Expenditure and Funding Analysis to reflect accounting changes relating to the treatment of the first tranche of Covid-19 grant funding ;
- amendments to the County Council and Group Balance Sheet, Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, Movement in Reserves Statement, Cash Flow Statement, and Expenditure and Funding Analysis to reflect technical valuation changes to the valuation of Land and Buildings revalued in year;
- amendments to the County Council and Group Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement to reflect a correction of overstated Gross Expenditure and Gross Income;
- minor changes to narrative statement, disclosures and notes to the accounts; and
- minor changes to Pension Fund Main Statements and supporting notes.

3.0 **Internally initiated refinements, together with queries raised by Members of the Audit Committee on 27 July 2020 and subsequently the Members Working Group on Governance**

- various presentational adjustments to the supporting notes to assist the reader of the accounts;
- adjustments to the Annual Governance Statement; and
- various minor presentational issues and rounding adjustments.

**4.0 Inclusion of the External Auditor's Certificate in the final SOFA as a result of the Audit process having now been finalised.**

**STATEMENT OF RESPONSIBILITIES FOR THE STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTS**

The County Council is required to:

- (a) make arrangements for the proper administration of its financial affairs and to ensure that one of its officers has the responsibility for the administration of those affairs. In this Authority, that officer is the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources;
- (b) manage its affairs to secure economic, efficient and effective use of resources and to safeguard its assets; and
- (c) approve the Statement of Accounts.

The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources is responsible for the preparation of the Authority's Statement of Accounts in accordance with proper practices set out in the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom ('the Code').

In preparing this Statement of Accounts, the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources has:

- (a) selected suitable accounting policies and then applied them consistently;
- (b) made judgements and estimates that were reasonable and prudent; and
- (c) complied with the local authority Code.

The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources has also:

- (a) kept proper accounting records which were up to date;
- (b) taken reasonable steps for the prevention and detection of fraud and other irregularities;
- (c) assessed the Authority's and the Group's ability to continue as a going concern, disclosing, as applicable, matters related to going concern;
- (d) used the going concern basis of accounting on the assumption that the functions of the Authority and the Group will continue in operational existence for the foreseeable future; and
- (e) maintained such internal control as they determine is necessary to enable the preparation of financial statements that are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

**CERTIFICATE OF THE CORPORATE DIRECTOR – STRATEGIC RESOURCES**

I certify that the Statement of Accounts 2019/20 presents a true and fair view of the financial position of the County Council and the North Yorkshire Pension Fund at the accounting date and their income and expenditure for the year ended 31st March 2020.

Gary Fielding  
Corporate Director – Strategic Resources  
26th October 2020

Co-signed by,  
Richard Flinton  
Chief Executive  
26th October 2020

**CERTIFICATE OF THE AUDIT COMMITTEE**

I confirm that these Accounts were approved by the Audit Committee on 26th October 2020 following completion of the External Audit.

Chair of the Audit Committee

**BALANCE SHEET AS AT 31ST MARCH 2020**

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
1,661,305	Property, Plant and Equipment (note 18)	1,665,551
47,983	Investment Property (note 25)	53,022
6,456	Intangible Assets (note 24)	5,932
25,042	Long Term Investments (note 29)	19,777
24,002	Long Term Debtors (note 30)	15,556
<b>1,764,788</b>	<b>Long Term Assets</b>	<b>1,759,838</b>
397,316	Short Term Investments (note 39a)	366,976
2,155	Inventories	1,957
96,088	Short Term Debtors (note 31)	106,261
59,110	Cash and Cash Equivalents (note 28)	98,007
170	Assets held for sale (note 27)	170
<b>554,839</b>	<b>Current Assets</b>	<b>573,371</b>
(258,663)	Short Term Borrowing (note 39a)	(269,745)
(92,024)	Short Term Creditors (note 32)	(95,820)
(3,003)	PF/PPP Liability repayable within 12 months (note 12)	(3,503)
(11)	Finance Lease repayable within 12 months (note 13)	(12)
(3,064)	Provisions to be used within 12 months (note 33)	(2,316)
(12,369)	Capital Grant Receipts in Advance (note 9)	(21,237)
<b>(369,134)</b>	<b>Current Liabilities</b>	<b>(392,633)</b>
(3,698)	Long Term Creditors (note 23)	(2,642)
(154,086)	PF/PPP Liability repayable in excess of 12 months (note 12)	(150,584)
(1,047)	Finance Lease repayable in excess of 12 months (note 13)	(1,036)
(12,858)	Provisions to be used in excess of 12 months (note 33)	(10,916)
(438,907)	Pensions Liability (note 10)	(433,171)
(258,096)	Long Term Borrowing (note 39a and 39d)	(220,968)
(25,924)	Capital Grant Receipts in Advance (note 9)	(18,063)
<b>(894,616)</b>	<b>Long Term Liabilities</b>	<b>(837,380)</b>
<b>1,055,877</b>	<b>Net Assets</b>	<b>1,103,196</b>

**BALANCE SHEET AS AT 31ST MARCH 2020 (continued)**

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
	<b>Usable Reserves</b>	
27,231	General Working Balance (note 34a)	27,640
184,200	Earmarked Reserves (note 34b)	195,064
3,276	Capital Receipts Unapplied Reserve (note 34c)	3,815
19,284	Capital Grant Unapplied Reserve (note 34d)	22,873
<b>233,991</b>	<b>Total Usable Reserves</b>	<b>249,392</b>
	<b>Unusable Reserves</b>	
383,895	Revaluation Reserve (note 35a)	409,826
3,897	Collection Fund Adjustment Account (note 35b)	3,986
0	Financial Instruments Adjustment Account	0
(41)	Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve (note 35f)	(308)
(6,335)	Accumulated Absences Account (note 35c)	(7,718)
(447,306)	Pension Reserve (note 35d)	(433,171)
887,776	Capital Adjustment Account (note 35e)	881,189
<b>821,886</b>	<b>Total Unusable Reserves</b>	<b>853,804</b>
<b>1,055,877</b>	<b>Total Reserves</b>	<b>1,103,196</b>

# NORTH YORKSHIRE COUNTY COUNCIL

## STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTS 2019/20

### CONTENTS

	Page
NARRATIVE REPORT .....	4
INDEPENDENT AUDITOR'S REPORT TO THE MEMBERS .....	19
STATEMENT OF RESPONSIBILITIES FOR THE STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTS .....	23
STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES .....	24
COMPREHENSIVE INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT 2019/20 .....	39
MOVEMENT IN RESERVES STATEMENT .....	41
BALANCE SHEET AS AT 31ST MARCH 2020 .....	43
CASH FLOW STATEMENT – YEAR ENDED 31ST MARCH 2020 .....	45
NOTES TO THE CORE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS .....	47
1. PRIOR PERIOD ADJUSTMENTS.....	47
2. ACCOUNTING STANDARDS THAT HAVE BEEN ISSUED BUT HAVE NOT YET BEEN ADOPTED.....	47
3. CRITICAL JUDGEMENTS IN APPLYING ACCOUNTING POLICIES .....	47
4. ASSUMPTIONS MADE ABOUT THE FUTURE AND OTHER MAJOR SOURCES OF UNCERTAINTY .....	48
5. EXPENDITURE AND FUNDING ANALYSIS .....	50
6. TRADING ACTIVITIES.....	55
7. COUNCIL TAX INCOME .....	56

8. NON-DOMESTIC RATES .....	56
9. GRANT INCOME .....	57
10. PENSION ARRANGEMENTS .....	59
11. AUDIT FEES .....	64
12. PRIVATE FINANCE INITIATIVE (SERVICE CONCESSIONS).....	64
13. LEASES.....	68
14. RELATED PARTY TRANSACTIONS.....	69
15. POOLED FUNDS .....	71
16. DISCLOSURE OF REMUNERATION .....	72
17. EXIT PACKAGES / TERMINATION BENEFITS.....	75
18. MOVEMENT IN PROPERTY, PLANT AND EQUIPMENT .....	76
19. VALUATION OF NON-CURRENT ASSETS .....	78
20. DISPOSAL OF PROPERTY, PLANT AND EQUIPMENT .....	79
21. MAJOR AREAS OF CAPITAL SPENDING .....	79
22. CAPITAL EXPENDITURE, CAPITAL FINANCING AND THE CAPITAL FINANCING REQUIREMENT .....	80
23. LONG TERM CREDITORS.....	81
24. INTANGIBLE ASSETS .....	81
25. INVESTMENT PROPERTY .....	82
26. HERITAGE ASSETS .....	83
27. CURRENT ASSETS HELD FOR SALE .....	84
28. CASH AND CASH EQUIVALENTS .....	84
29. LONG TERM INVESTMENTS.....	84
30. LONG TERM DEBTORS .....	86
31. SHORT TERM DEBTORS .....	86
32. SHORT TERM CREDITORS .....	86
33. PROVISIONS.....	87
34. USABLE RESERVES .....	89
35. UNUSABLE RESERVES .....	91
36. MATERIAL CONTINGENT LIABILITIES.....	95
37. EVENTS AFTER THE BALANCE SHEET DATE .....	95
38. DEDICATED SCHOOLS GRANT .....	95



39. FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS.....	96
GROUP ACCOUNTS .....	109
NORTH YORKSHIRE PENSION FUND .....	128
ANNUAL GOVERNANCE STATEMENT .....	160
GLOSSARY OF TERMS .....	183

**Contact us**

**North Yorkshire County Council, County Hall, Northallerton, North Yorkshire, DL7 8AD**

Our Customer Service Centre is open Monday to Friday 8.00am – 5.30pm (closed weekends and bank holidays). Tel: **01609 780780**

Or visit our website at: [www.northyorks.gov.uk](http://www.northyorks.gov.uk)

If you would like this information in another language or format such as Braille, large print or audio, please ask us.  
Tel: 01609 780780 Email: [customer.services@northyorks.gov.uk](mailto:customer.services@northyorks.gov.uk)



## NARRATIVE REPORT

### INTRODUCTION

1. The County Council's accounts for the year ended 31st March 2020 are presented in the format laid down in *The Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2019/20 (The Code)*: issued by the Chartered Institute of Public Finance and Accountancy and in accordance with the International Accounting Standards Board framework for the preparation and presentation of financial statements as interpreted by The Code. The Code is based upon International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS).
  - (a) **the Narrative Report**; the purpose of this Report is to act as a guide to the most significant matters impacting on the County Council's finances. It gives an indication of where the County Council's money comes from, what it is spent on and what services it provides as well as its financial position and assisting in the interpretation of the accounting statements.
  - (b) **the Independent Auditor's Report**; this explains the auditor's responsibilities in relation to the Statement of Accounts. It also expresses an opinion on the Accounts and shows how this opinion was reached. The report also gives a conclusion on value for money in terms of the arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness.
  - (c) **the Statement of Responsibilities for the Statement of Accounts**; this outlines the County Council's responsibilities for the Accounts under local government legislation and any other requirements. It also shows the legal and professional responsibility for the Accounts of the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources.
  - (d) **the Statement of Accounting Policies**; which explains the principles, bases, conventions and rules applied by the County Council in preparing the Statement of Accounts.
  - (e) **the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement**; this shows the Net Cost of the Services provided by the County Council and how this has been financed from general government grants and local tax payers. This statement shows the accounting cost in the year of providing services in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles, rather than the amount to be funded from taxation.
  - (f) **the Movement in Reserves Statement**; this statement shows the movement in the different reserves held by the County Council over the year. The statement is analysed into usable reserves, those that can be applied to fund expenditure or reduce local taxation, and other unusable reserves.
  - (g) **the Balance Sheet**; this is a statement of the financial position of the County Council and shows the Balances and Reserves at the County Council's disposal, its long term indebtedness and the long term and net current assets employed in its operations.
  - (h) **the Cash Flow Statement**; this statement shows the changes in cash and cash equivalents of the County Council during the financial year. The statement shows how the County Council generates and uses cash and cash equivalents by classifying cash flows as operating, investing and financing activities.
  - (i) **notes to the Core Financial Statements**; these provide further details and explanation of the figures included in the Core Financial Statements.
  - (j) **Group Accounts**; the County Council conducts some of its activities through partnerships and separate undertakings. Some of these are not directly reflected in the statements (e) – (i) above due to legal and regulatory reasons. These Group Accounts are required to present a full picture of the County Council's economic activities and financial position in order to support the primary financial statements.

- (k) **the North Yorkshire Pension Fund Accounts;** which show the income and expenditure of the North Yorkshire Pension Fund together with the financial position of the Fund on 31st March 2020.
- (l) **the Annual Governance Statement;** this sets out the framework within which financial control and corporate governance is managed and reviewed by the County Council and the main components of the system. It also reports on significant identified weaknesses and the actions undertaken to rectify these.

## OVERVIEW

2. North Yorkshire County Council provides services to residents, businesses and communities across the whole County. The County Council has an operating model that determines an annual revenue budget for each Directorate within which they must operate and deliver on the County Council's priorities, as set out in the Council Plan. These priorities are presented as performance indicators for each Directorate and monitored alongside the revenue budget monitoring. Performance reports are considered by the County Council's Executive Committee on a quarterly basis and these can be accessed on the County Council's website.

The County Council's Annual Governance Statement sets out the framework within which financial control and corporate governance is managed and reviewed by the County Council and the main components of the system. It also reports on significant identified weaknesses and the actions undertaken to rectify these. The Annual Governance Statement appears on page 160 of the Statement of Accounts.

The administrative county of North Yorkshire was established in 1974 and is one of the most sparsely populated counties in the United Kingdom. It is the largest county in England. It covers 8,654 km<sup>2</sup> and its population is estimated to be 620,000.

North Yorkshire County Council is responsible for many key local services:

- Children and Young People's Service - including the safeguarding of children, looked after children, services to vulnerable children and young people and their families and adoption and fostering services; early years and pre-school, mainstream schools and education, special educational needs provision, school improvement, raising the participation age, youth services and career advice, and traded services;
- Health and Adult Services - including services for older people, people with physical or learning disabilities, public health, mental health services, child health related matters and drug and alcohol matters;
- Business & Environmental Services - Highways and Transportation - including highways maintenance, street lighting, traffic regulation and road safety, parking, public rights of way and schools and community transport; enterprise and inward investment, strategic spatial planning, minerals and waste planning, development and investment, waste disposal and recycling and flood management; and
- Central Services - including libraries, archives, registration services, legal and democratic services, digital and information and technology services, human resources, finance, coroner and customer services.

In July 2020, the Minister for Regional Growth and Local Government announced that the Ministry for Housing, Communities and Local Government (MHCLG) would be publishing the Devolution and Local Recovery White Paper imminently. As a result the County Council has been preparing a proposal based on its vision as to how devolution and local government reorganisation could look across North Yorkshire in the future. Although discussions between the political leaders in North

Yorkshire and the MHCLG continue, the publication of the White Paper, at the time of signing the 19/20 Statement of Accounts, is still awaited.

## SUMMARY OF REVENUE SPENDING

3. The main components of the final Budget for 2019/20 and a comparison with the actual position are set out below:-

	Final Budget £m	Actual £m	Variation £m
<b>Directorate Net Expenditure</b>			
Children and Young People's Service	78.0	78.8	0.8
Business and Environmental Services	78.4	75.0	(3.4)
Health and Adult Services	158.1	158.3	0.2
Central Services	62.1	62.2	0.1
Corporate Miscellaneous	10.8	6.5	(4.3)
<b>Total Directorate Net Expenditure</b>	<b>387.4</b>	<b>380.8</b>	<b>(6.6)</b>
<b>Financed by:</b>			
Revenue Support Grant	0.0	0.0	0.0
Business Rates (Central Government)	46.2	33.9	(12.3)
Business Rates (District Councils)	28.8	43.9	15.1
Precept Income (including arrears)	307.1	307.1	0.0
Contribution from Reserves	5.3	2.5	(2.8)
<b>Total</b>	<b>387.4</b>	<b>387.4</b>	<b>(0.0)</b>
<b>(Deficit) / Surplus in Year</b>	<b>0.0</b>	<b>6.6</b>	<b>6.6</b>
<b>General Working Balance</b>			
Start of Year	27.2	27.2	0.0
(Deficit) / Surplus in Year	0.0	6.6	6.6
Transfer to Earmarked Reserves	0.0	0.4	0.4
Transfers (to) / from Strategic Capacity Reserve	0.0	(6.6)	(6.6)
<b>Closing Balance</b>	<b>27.2</b>	<b>27.6</b>	<b>0.4</b>

The spending, financing and surplus figures reported above are not the same as those reported in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. This is because of a number of statutory accounting transactions that are required to be reflected in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. A brief reconciliation of the two sets of figures are as follows:-

	Net Position £m	Funding £m	Net £m
County Council's Actual Directorate Net Expenditure	380.8	(387.4)	(6.6)
Different treatment of some Government Funding	23.1	(23.1)	0.0
Other required accounting entries reflected in the Income and Expenditure Statement			
- Capital Accounting	85.1	(56.0)	29.1
- Collection Fund Accounting	0.0	(0.1)	(0.1)
- Accumulated Absences Adjustment	1.4	0.0	1.4
- Pension Accounting	27.9	0.0	27.9
- Financial Instruments	0.3	0.0	0.3
- Movement in Earmarked Reserves	(7.2)	2.5	(4.7)
Net expenditure / funding and surplus per Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	511.4	(464.1)	47.3

#### WHAT THE MONEY IS SPENT ON AND HOW IT IS FINANCED

4. The following table sets out how the money was spent:-

	2019/20 £m	2018/19 £m
Children and Young People's Service	478.7	505.6
Business and Environmental Services	143.6	155.9
Health and Adult Services	295.8	261.8
Central Services	78.2	74.3
Corporate Miscellaneous	2.5	18.8
Gross Cost of Services	998.8	1,016.4
Precepts Paid to Other Authorities	0.7	0.7
Interest Payable	28.7	29.5
Capital Adjustment Account Movements	(29.1)	(90.6)
IAS 19 Pension Adjustments *	(17.9)	(18.9)
Financial Instruments	0.3	0.0
Reserve Movements	10.9	(2.2)
Loss on Disposal of Fixed Assets	59.9	104.1
Corporate Trading Account Deficit	0.2	0.0
Accumulated Absences Adjustment	(1.4)	2.8
= Actual Spending financed from Income, Government Grants, Council Tax, Business Rates and other Government funding	1,051.1	1,041.8

\* This figure represents the Actual Employer Contributions made to the Pension Fund, less the current service costs (as determined by the County Council's actuary) less Early Retirement costs.

5. The following table sets out the sources of finance:-

	2019/20 £m	2018/19 £m
Government Specific Grants		
- Dedicated Schools Grant	277.1	298.0
- Other Specific Grants	108.4	85.0
Council Tax from District Council Collection Funds	307.1	288.9
Fees and Charges etc.	192.6	213.0
Uniform Business Rates proceeds	77.8	65.0
Government Revenue Support Grant	0.0	7.6
Capital Grants	56.0	63.5
Other General Government Funding	23.1	16.7
Interest and Investment Income	8.3	3.1
Corporate Trading Account Surplus	0.0	0.6
Dividends Received	0.7	0.4
	<u>1,051.1</u>	<u>1,041.8</u>

6. The County Council employed 10,503 full time equivalent staff at the end of the financial year and a breakdown across Service Directorates is as follows:

	2019/20		2018/19	
	No.	No.	No.	No.
Central Services		1,592		1,549
North Yorkshire Education Service		756		845
Children and Young People's Service				
Schools	5,012		5,815	
Other	<u>1,039</u>	6,051	<u>1,049</u>	6,864
Business and Environmental Services		557		529
Health and Adult Services		1,547		1,508
		<u>10,503</u>		<u>11,295</u>

## CAPITAL EXPENDITURE

7. In 2019/20 the County Council spent £99.9m on capital expenditure and a comparison with the original and revised Capital Plan is set out below:-

	2019/20			2018/19		
	Original Budget £m	Revised Budget £m	Actual £m	Original Budget £m	Revised Budget £m	Actual £m
Capital Plan	137.6	121.7	99.1	118.7	132.7	127.1
Other expenditure on fixed assets funded directly from the revenue budget	0.4	0.4	0.8	0.4	0.4	1.0
	<u>138.0</u>	<u>122.1</u>	<u>99.9</u>	<u>119.1</u>	<u>133.1</u>	<u>128.1</u>

Actual Capital Plan spending was therefore £99.1m compared with an Original Capital Plan of £137.6m approved in February 2019 and a Revised Capital Plan of £121.7m approved in February 2020.

In addition, £0.8m was spent on Fixed Assets from Directorate revenue budgets, principally on plant and equipment. The above Capital expenditure was funded as follows:-

	2019/20 £m	2018/19 £m
Borrowing		
- from external sources	0	0
- from internal sources (cash balances)	3.6	14.6
Grants from Government Departments	69.1	98.6
Contributions from External Bodies	0.9	3.7
Capital Receipts from Sale of Assets etc.	2.4	3.9
Direct Revenue Funding	<u>23.1</u>	<u>6.3</u>
	99.1	127.1
Expenditure on Fixed Assets funded directly from Revenue Budgets	<u>0.8</u>	<u>1.0</u>
	<u>99.9</u>	<u>128.1</u>

8. The major part of this capital expenditure related to spending on programmes in Children and Young People's Service and Business and Environmental Services. There were no large individual schemes.
9. Total outstanding borrowing for capital purposes as at 31st March 2020 was £297.5m, which includes both external borrowing and borrowing from internal sources and consists of the following:-

	2019/20 £m	2018/19 £m
External Borrowing		
Public Works Loans Board (PWLB)	243.1	265.1
Other Institutions	<u>20.0</u>	<u>20.0</u>
Total External Borrowing	263.1	285.1
Temporary Borrowing from Internal Cash Balances	<u>34.4</u>	<u>20.4</u>
Total Capital Spending funded by borrowing	297.5	305.5
PFI and Leases	<u>155.1</u>	<u>158.1</u>
Total Borrowing	<u>452.6</u>	<u>463.6</u>

The Capital Financing Requirement (CFR) at 31st March 2020 was £452.6m which includes the Capital Borrowing Requirement of £297.5m reported above together with other long term Private Finance Initiative (PFI) and finance lease liabilities of £155.1m.

## LOCAL GOVERNMENT PENSION FUND

10. This Statement of Accounts includes a section on the Accounts of the North Yorkshire Pension Fund. The impact of the County Council's participation in this Fund is reflected in the County Council's Accounts based upon the requirements of IAS 19 Employee Benefits. IAS 19 requires that pension costs are recorded in the year in which the benefit entitlements are earned by the employees rather than the year in which the pensions and employers' contributions are actually paid. Also, any net liability arising from a deficit on the Pension Fund should be reflected on the Balance Sheet as calculated under the prevailing market conditions.
11. The results of the 2016 Triennial Valuation were produced in 2016/17 when the Actuary completed a detailed analysis of the Fund's liabilities. These results were used to determine the employer

contributions from 2017/18 to 2019/20. The IAS 19 calculations have been updated in 2019/20 to reflect the 2019 Triennial Valuation that took place during the period.

The assets of North Yorkshire Pension Fund decreased in value by -0.9% over the year, principally due to the market conditions as a result of the COVID-19 pandemic. Over the year liabilities increased by 0.6%. Full details of the management of the Fund and its investment performance are available in the Annual Report of the Fund.

12. The total reported pension liability of the County Council has decreased over the year from £439m to £433m. This decrease, £6m, is due to changes to the assumptions used by the Actuary.

The North Yorkshire Pension Fund has an investment strategy in place to address its funding deficit. At the 2016 Triennial Valuation the appropriate employer contributions were set which included deficit contributions for the first three (2017/18, 2018/19 and 2019/20) of the remaining 24 years of the deficit recovery plan.

The 2019 Triennial Valuation has set appropriate employer contribution rates for 2020/2021, 2021/2022 and 2022/23 with no deficit payments required.

Due to its nature, the liability will not occur immediately as it represents benefit payments to pensioners over their lifetime. As a significant proportion of the membership is still actively contributing to the Fund this means that liabilities will be spread in excess of 50 years.

## **CHANGES IN ACCOUNTING POLICY**

13. There have been no significant changes in Accounting Policy for the 2019/20 Accounts.

## **CHANGES TO THE STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTS**

14. For 2019/20, there are only relatively minor presentational changes reflected in the years Statement of Accounts as there were no significant updates arising from the 2019/20 Code of Practice on Local Authority Funding.

## **MATERIAL CONTINGENT LIABILITIES**

15. The County Council has identified no area where a present or past obligation has resulted in the possibility of a future liability which has not already been included in the financial statements.

## **GROUP ACCOUNTS**

16. The 2019/20 Code of Practice requires all Local Authorities to consider their relationships with associated companies, strategic partnerships, joint ventures and any other service delivery vehicles and to produce Group Accounts where a significant exposure to economic benefits or financial risks can be established.

Work has been undertaken to document all the entities connected with the County Council and their financial relationship. Following Chartered Institute of Public Finance and Accountancy (CIPFA) guidance on Group Accounts, it has been established that the County Council has group relations with:-

- Align Property Partners Limited;
- Brierley Homes Limited;
- First North Law Limited;



- NYnet Limited;
- SJB Recycling Limited;
- Veritau Limited;
- Yorkshire Purchasing Organisation; and
- Yorwaste Limited.

Two of these bodies have been consolidated into the financial statements of the County Council and a full set of equivalent “group” financial statements have been produced. The Companies that have been consolidated and have a major impact on the County Council’s financial results are in relation to:-

- NYnet Limited, a company providing a broadband infrastructure in North Yorkshire; and
- Yorwaste Limited, a subsidiary waste disposal company.

Align Property Partners Limited, SJB Recycling Limited, Veritau Limited, First North Law Limited and Brierley Homes Limited have not been included in the 2019/20 Group Accounts as their values do not materially impact on the group financial position. SJB Recycling Limited ceased trading on 31st March 2020.

Yorkshire Purchasing Organisation are not consolidated into the financial statements as the County Council does not exert a significant level of influence over their activities.

The full set of Group Accounts and the financial implications are seen on pages 109 to 127.

## **THE COUNCIL PLAN**

- 17.** The Council Plan 2020-24 details how we intend to adapt to meet the challenges up until 2024. It sets out our vision and values and describes a three pronged approach - to provide leadership, enable individuals, families and communities to do the best for themselves, and to ensure the delivery of our own high quality services.

The plan identifies five key ambitions for 2024:-

- Leading for North Yorkshire;
- Every child and young person has the best possible start in life;
- Every adult has a longer, healthier and independent life;
- North Yorkshire is a place with a strong economy and a commitment to sustainable growth, and
- Innovative and forward thinking Council.

The plan describes how the County Council needs to continue to change, details some of our recent achievements and sets out our priorities for action for the next four years. It also details where our funding comes from and what it is spent on.

## **PERFORMANCE AND BUDGET MONITORING**

- 18.** Reports are submitted on a Quarterly Basis (30th June, 30th September, 31st December and 31st March) to the County Council’s Executive on Performance and Budget Monitoring issues. The key issues covered in these Reports can be summarised as follows (alongside a very brief summary of the position to date as at 31st March 2020):-

## **Performance**

North Yorkshire County Council has well developed performance and financial processes which maintain rigour around delivering outcomes within a sustainable fiscal environment. Our Internal Performance Management Framework has been refreshed with a more rigorous focus on delivery of ambitions set out in our Council Plan. Each quarter, the Executive receive an update on Corporate Performance, but with an in depth focus on one of our five ambitions. Our approach to assessing and delivering Value for Money has also developed. During 2020/21 we will continue to develop the corporate performance framework and indicator set so we can carefully monitor performance, and continue with benchmarking exercises that may help us find further efficiencies.

## **Revenue Budget**

A bottom line net saving of £6.6m has been achieved (£2.5m 2018/19). A simplified approach to reserves was agreed by the County Council in 2015/16 which sees the General Working Balance (GWB) held at "policy" level and any unallocated balance in excess of this level is transferred to "Strategic Resources". The £6.6m operational underspend, therefore, increases the Strategic Resources reserve. Total usable reserves at 31st March 2020 were £207.5m (£211.4m 2018/19) consisting of the GWB of £27.6m (£27.2m 2018/19), Strategic Resources reserve of £47.6m (£39.8m 2018/19) and other earmarked reserves of £132.3m (£144.4m 2018/19).

## **Capital Expenditure and Financing**

Gross Capital spend of £99.1m (£127.1m 2018/19) was £22.6m (£5.6m 2018/19) below the last Capital Plan update of £121.7m (£132.7m 2018/19) in February 2020 and £38.5m below (£8.4m above in 2018/19) the Original Plan in February 2019. The gross capital expenditure underspend largely related to delays on Extra Care Schemes, lower than expected activity on Local Growth Fund grants, delays on Highways schemes and Schools Basic Need schemes, along with slower than anticipated take up on company loans. However, after accounting for £19.7m less capital income there was a net capital underspend of £2.9m. Allowing for corporate capital plan variations of £2.2m (£2.9m 2018/19), an adjusted net underspend of £0.6m (£0.6m 2018/19) is being carried over into 2020/21. Financing of the Capital spend included £1.7m (£3.2m 2018/19) capital receipts resulting from the sale of land and property. After utilising other capital income the balancing figure of £3.6m has decreased (£14.6m increase in 2018/19) the level of internal borrowing.

## **Annual Treasury Management**

External Debt for Capital purposes reduced from £285.1m as at 31st March 2019 (£287.5m 31st March 2018) to £263.1m at 31st March 2020 (£285.1m 31st March 2019), through scheduled loan repayments and no new external borrowing being taken. The average interest rate of this debt was 4.39% at 31st March 2020 (4.37% at 31st March 2019). The total borrowing requirement in the year was £13.9m (£5.0m 2018/19) which increased the total internal capital financing to £34.4m at 31st March 2020 (£20.4m at 31st March 2019). The total underlying borrowing need at 31st March 2020 was therefore £297.5m (£305.5m 2018/19) consisting of £263.1m (£285.1m 2018/19) external debt and £34.4m (£20.4m 2018/19) internally financed capital debt. For cash invested in 2019/20, the average rate of interest achieved was 0.91% (0.82% 2018/19) which outperformed the average 7-day market rate of 0.53% (0.51% 2018/19) and the average bank rate of 0.72% (0.67% 2018/19). The average daily balance loaned out was £490.4m (£421.2m 2018/19) with the balance at 31st March 2020 being £464.4m (£459.6m 31st March 2019) of which £226.3m (£225.5m 2018/19) belonged to other organisations who are part of the County Council's investment pool arrangements.

## **STRATEGIC DOCUMENTS**

19. The County Council produces a number of key strategic documents which can be accessed at [www.northyorks.gov.uk](http://www.northyorks.gov.uk) and provide more strategic context to the annual Statement of Financial Accounts:-

<b>Policy or Plan</b>	<b>Purpose of Policy or Plan</b>
Constitution	Sets out how the County Council operates, how decisions are made and the procedures which are followed to ensure that these are efficient, transparent and accountable to local people. It also details our policy framework which includes documents which are approved by the full County Council.
A Plan for Economic Growth	Outlines the County Council's vision for economic growth and identifies its role in supporting this aspiration. Economic growth can lead to a better quality of life for people wishing to live and work in North Yorkshire.
The Council Plan	This is the cornerstone of the County Council's policy framework. It provides the basis for all that the County Council does and for the many other plans and strategies that must be produced. It will help shape the County Council's budgets.
Medium Term Financial Strategy	Sets out how resources will be put in place to support the delivery of the Council Plan and to enable priorities and service objectives to be achieved.
Children and Young People's Plan: Young and Yorkshire 2	For all children, young people and their families living in North Yorkshire. The plan sets out the County Council's vision and priorities.
Transformation Plan for Children and Young People's Emotional and Mental Health	For children and young people's emotional and mental health, working in partnership with local clinical commissioning group.
Strategy for School Improvement	Strategy and support for partnership working with schools and settings to improve outcomes for all children and young people.
Corporate Equality Policy Statement	The County Council is committed to equality and to making fair treatment an important part of everything which the County Council does. This statement sets out how the County Council will achieve these aims.
Joint Health and Wellbeing Strategy	Produced by the Health and Wellbeing Board. Explains what health and wellbeing priorities the board has set in order to tackle identified needs. It is not about taking action on everything at once, but about setting priorities for joint action and making a real impact on people's lives.
Closing the Gap in Early Years	A strategy for all early years providers, practitioners and local authority services working with young children from 0-5 years.
Local Development Framework	The County Council, as the minerals and waste planning authority for the parts of the County outside the Yorkshire Dales and North York Moors National Parks, has a statutory duty to prepare a Minerals and Waste Development Framework, containing proposals and policies to guide minerals and waste planning decisions.

Local Transport Plan	Set of documents that the Government requires all local transport authorities to produce. The plan sets out the County Council's plans and strategies for maintaining and improving all aspects of the local transport system over a set period of time.
Let's Talk Less Rubbish Waste Strategy	This strategy sets out how waste in York and North Yorkshire will be dealt with in the next 20 years.
Carers Strategy – Caring for Carers 2017-22	Caring for carers sets out North Yorkshire's over-arching strategy for promoting carers' health and wellbeing. It has been produced by the health and wellbeing board for North Yorkshire, working on behalf of local residents. It is an all-ages strategy, aimed at supporting carers to both continue caring and to have a life of their own.
Strategic Plan for Special Educational Needs and Disability (SEND) Education Provision 0-25, 2018-23	This plan sets out what we will do to develop and improve education provision for children and young people with SEND in North Yorkshire.

The County Council must also abide by the Freedom of Information Act 2000 – which intends to promote openness and accountability among public bodies by ensuring that people have rights of access to information that is held by them.

Under the General Data Protection Regulation (GDPR) North Yorkshire County Council is classified as a 'data controller'. This means the County Council has a duty of care towards the individuals whose personal data it collects and uses.

## TRADE UNIONS

20. In order to comply with the Trade Union (Facility Time Publication Requirements) Regulations 2017 please find below data relating to the employment of relevant union officials by North Yorkshire County Council for the year ended 31st March 2020.

Unions Recognised	UNISON (Central)	NEU (was NUT/ATL) (Education)	VOICE (Education)	ASCL (Education)	NAHT (Education)	NAS/UWT (Education)
Number of relevant Union Officials during the period	6	3	1	1	1	3
FTE of Union Officials during the period	4.5	2.43	0.17	0.2	0.08	1.21
Percentage of working time spent on facilities time	100%	100%	100%	100%	100%	100%
Total cost of facility time	£204,200	£74,184	£6,441	£1,601	£2,626	£40,661
Total pay bill	£204,804,638	£211,244,286	£211,244,286	£211,244,286	£211,244,286	£211,244,286
Percentage of pay bill for facility time	0.099%	0.035%	0.003%	0.001%	0.001%	0.019%
Paid trade union activities:- Percentage of the hours spent on trade union activities	0.822%	0% - voluntary	0% - voluntary	0% - voluntary	0% - Voluntary	0% - voluntary

## RISKS AND UNCERTAINTIES AFFECTING THE COUNTY COUNCIL

21. This note identifies the principal risks and uncertainties that are likely to impact on the County Council together with the main trends and factors likely to affect future development, performance and the position of the County Council. Many of these are financial and relate to the ability of the County Council to be able to provide statutorily required services and meet public expectation against a background of reducing financial resources.

Key risks to the financial position of the County Council as identified in the February 2020 Budget / Medium Term Financial Strategy (MTFS) report are broken down into 2 key areas – corporate risks and more specific service pressures:-

Corporate risks include:-

- the UK leaves the European Union with sub-optimal arrangements resulting in difficulties in recruitment, data protection, price uncertainty and supply chain difficulties, price pressures from contractors, increased demands on services from customers and businesses; and adverse impacts upon the local economy, infrastructure and environmental standards;
- failure to design and implement a coherent savings and transformation programme “Beyond 2020” which delivers the forecast funding shortfall resulting in short term and sub optimal savings decisions i.e. service cuts;
- inadequate funding available to the County Council to discharge its statutory responsibilities and to meet public expectation resulting in legal challenge, unbalanced budget and public dissatisfaction;
- ineffective information governance arrangements lead to unacceptable levels of unauthorised disclosure of personal and sensitive data, poor quality or delayed responses to Freedom of Information requests, and inability to locate key data upon which the County Council relies resulting in loss of reputation, poor decision making and fines;
- failure to take advantage of Devolution opportunities and to deliver the ambition of Sustainable Economic Growth, through for example the delivery of the right housing and transport whilst protecting the outstanding environment and heritage, resulting in reduced investment and impact on growth and jobs, inability to attract, retain and grow businesses and raise living standards across North Yorkshire;
- a major corporate Health and Safety failure resulting in injuries, claims, reputational and service delivery impact and possible prosecution;
- the under achievement of savings 2019 to 2021/22;
- further reduction in funding from Central Government;
- risk of adverse weather conditions has impact on the cost of highways maintenance;
- increase in unfunded responsibilities;
- acceleration of inflation above assumptions within the MTFS for supplies and services and pay awards; and
- potential shortfall on Council Tax yield and collection of Business Rates based upon MTFS assumptions.

Service Specific Issues include:-

- major failure of provider/key providers results in the Directorate being unable to meet service user needs. This could be caused by economic performance or resource capabilities including recruitment and retention. The impact could include loss of trust in the Care Market, increased budgetary implications and issues of service user safety;
- failure to shape and drive the configuration of the NHS from both a Commissioner and Provider perspective resulting in suboptimal maximisation of integration across the County Council’s

geographical area, a negative impact on the customer experience and the possibility of fragmented care and poor outcomes;

- failure to have a robust Safeguarding service in place results in risk to vulnerable children, adults and families and not protecting them from harm;
- potential increase in Looked After Children (LAC);
- potential increase in demand for Adult Social Care;
- potential increase in demand for SEND;
- commercial investments may be affected by change in markets, supply and demand, fund performance and other factors, and
- erosion of Dedicated Schools Grant to underpin County Council services to schools.

Other key risks identified in the County Council's Corporate Risk Register and Statements of Assurance are:-

- failure to integrate Public Health, Social Care and NHS Commissioning, and where appropriate, integrate primary and community health provision to secure comprehensive, joined up services for people in their own homes and communities;
- market failure leading to cost pressures in the County Council supply chain;
- ineffective information governance arrangements;
- increased complexity and uncertainty in school organisation and funding arrangements; and
- failure to keep up with demand for services in light of challenging budgets and availability of staff.

Paragraph 22 below explains the impact of Covid-19. The financial period to 31st March 2020 experienced limited financial impact due to Covid-19 however the County Council expects to see a much greater influence during 2020/21.

Covid-19 pandemic risks include:-

- the full costs of providing local support measures to deal with the Covid-19 pandemic are not fully funded by Central Government, which could have a knock-on effect on the County Council's budget in future years and reserve levels;
- supply chain difficulties, price pressures from contractors e.g. increased costs of PPE, staffing costs due to adhering to social distancing guidance, increased demands on services from customers and businesses;
- major failure of provider/key providers results in the Directorate being unable to meet service user needs;
- adverse impact upon the local economy leading to a decrease in income received from Council Tax, Business Rates and fees and charges;
- potential return to austerity and further reduction in funding from Central Government as a result of the impact on HM Treasury's financial position as a result of the financial support measures introduced to mitigate the effects of the impact of Covid-19 on the economy;

- the achievement of savings targets between 2019 and 2021/22 in services where demand sees an increase to support Covid-19 measures 2019 to 2021/22; and
- valuations of commercial investments, non-current assets, pension fund assets and liabilities may be affected by change in markets, supply and demand, fund performance and other factors. However the professional bodies of valuers in all these areas have reflected the potential for material uncertainty in their valuation reports and made statements and caveats to that effect.

## **THE IMPACT OF THE COVID-19 PANDEMIC ON THE COUNCIL**

**22.** The Covid-19 pandemic had a huge impact on the way in which we worked and lived during the final few weeks of the financial year, although the timing of the national lockdown announcement resulted in there being little impact on the County Council's finances during 2019/20. Paragraph 21 of the Narrative Report, 'Risks and Uncertainties affecting the County Council' includes a number of risks identified by the County Council directly as a result of the Covid-19 pandemic which will be kept under continuous review throughout 2020/21 and in subsequent years.

During 2019/20 and in early 2020/21 the County Council undertook the following actions as a result of its response to the Covid-19 pandemic:-

- changes to a number of operational activities in social care provision;
- supporting care homes across the county with the prevention and management of outbreaks;
- introducing measures to ensure schools and early years childcare support was available for key workers;
- introducing new initiatives to support those most vulnerable in the community, especially those in isolation;
- providing support and advice to schools with their partial reopening;
- supporting the local economy with colleagues from the Local Enterprise Partnership advising local businesses on how to access financial support and creating an online marketplace;
- staff were redeployed to support the frontline workforce;
- all staff who were able to do so worked from home and IT support was provided to enable remote working;
- support provided to staff to aid their mental health and wellbeing during the crisis;
- supporting the provision of Covid-19 testing across the county including the NHS Test and Trace programme;
- key supply chains were identified and supported, including that relating to the supply of PPE for use by frontline staff;
- introduced new initiatives to pay suppliers more quickly and to ensure payments could be processed by staff working from home;
- temporarily suspended the chasing of outstanding debt;
- held funds in short-term investments to improve liquidity to fund Covid-19 measures;

- reviewing the impact on the Medium Term Financial Strategy, agreed prior to the pandemic including the deliverability of various capital schemes; and
- a number of staff in the County Council's traded services teams and subsidiaries were furloughed and financial support received from the Coronavirus Jobs Retention Scheme.

The County Council continues to monitor the financial impact of the Covid-19 pandemic on its resources. The full impact will remain uncertain whilst the pandemic endures and although it will not affect the financial sustainability of the County Council, future plans for investment will need to be re-visited when considering the potential impact of the virus beyond 2020/21.

Gary Fielding  
Corporate Director – Strategic Resources  
Central Services  
County Hall  
Northallerton

26th October 2020



# INDEPENDENT AUDITOR'S REPORT TO THE MEMBERS OF NORTH YORKSHIRE COUNTY COUNCIL

## REPORT ON THE AUDIT OF THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

### Opinion

In our opinion the financial statements of North Yorkshire County Council ('the Council') and its subsidiaries ('the Group'):

- give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Group and of the Council as at 31 March 2020 and of the Group's and the Council's expenditure and income for the year then ended; and
- have been properly prepared in accordance with the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2019/20.

We have audited the financial statements which comprise:

- the Group and Council Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statements;
- the Group and Council Balance Sheets;
- the Group and Council Movement in Reserves Statements;
- the Group and Council Cash Flow Statements;
- the Statement of accounting policies;
- the related notes 1 to 39; and
- the related Group notes 1 to 7.

The financial reporting framework that has been applied in their preparation is applicable law and the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting 2019/20.

### Basis for opinion

We conducted our audit in accordance with International Standards on Auditing (UK) ('ISAs (UK)') and applicable law. Our responsibilities under those standards are further described in the auditor's responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements section of our report.

We are independent of the Group and Council in accordance with the ethical requirements that are relevant to our audit of the financial statements in the UK, including the Financial Reporting Council's (the 'FRC's') Ethical Standard, and we have fulfilled our other ethical responsibilities in accordance with these requirements. We believe that the audit evidence we have obtained is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our opinion.

### Conclusions relating to going concern

We are required by ISAs (UK) to report in respect of the following matters where:

- the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources' use of the going concern basis of accounting in preparation of the financial statements is not appropriate; or
- the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources has not disclosed in the financial statements any identified material uncertainties that may cast significant doubt about the Group's or the Council's ability to continue to adopt the going concern basis of accounting for a period of at least twelve months from the date when the financial statements are authorised for issue.

We have nothing to report in respect of these matters.

### **Emphasis of matter regarding material uncertainty in respect of property valuations**

We draw attention to note 3, which describes the effects of the uncertainties created by the coronavirus (COVID-19) pandemic on the valuation of the Council's property portfolio.

As noted by the Council's external valuer, the pandemic has caused extensive disruptions to businesses and economic activities and the uncertainties created have increased the estimation uncertainty over the valuation of the property portfolio at the balance sheet date. Our opinion is not modified in respect of this matter.

### **Other information**

The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources is responsible for the other information. The other information comprises the information included in the statement of accounts, other than the financial statements and our auditor's report thereon. Our opinion on the financial statements does not cover the other information and we do not express any form of assurance conclusion thereon.

In connection with our audit of the financial statements, our responsibility is to read the other information and, in doing so, consider whether the other information is materially inconsistent with the financial statements or our knowledge obtained in the audit or otherwise appears to be materially misstated. If we identify such material inconsistencies or apparent material misstatements, we are required to determine whether there is a material misstatement in the financial statements or a material misstatement of the other information. If, based on the work we have performed, we conclude that there is a material misstatement of this other information, we are required to report that fact.

We have nothing to report in respect of these matters.

### **Corporate Director – Strategic Resources' responsibilities**

As explained more fully in the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources' responsibilities statement on page 24, the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources is responsible for the preparation of the financial statements in accordance with proper practices as set out in the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2019/20 and for such internal control as the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources determines is necessary to enable the preparation of financial statements that are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

In preparing the financial statements, the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources is responsible for assessing the Group's and the Council's ability to continue as a going concern, disclosing, as applicable, matters related to going concern and using the going concern basis of accounting on the assumption that the functions of the Group and the Council will continue in operational existence for the foreseeable future.

### **Auditor's responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements**

Our objectives are to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements as a whole are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error, and to issue an auditor's report that includes our opinion. Reasonable assurance is a high level of assurance, but is not a guarantee that an audit conducted in accordance with ISAs (UK) will always detect a material misstatement when it exists. Misstatements can arise from fraud or error and are considered material if, individually or in the aggregate, they could reasonably be expected to influence the economic decisions of users taken on the basis of these financial statements.

A further description of our responsibilities for the audit of the financial statements is located on the FRC's website at [www.frc.org.uk/auditorsresponsibilities](http://www.frc.org.uk/auditorsresponsibilities). This description forms part of our auditor's report.

## **REPORT ON OTHER LEGAL AND REGULATORY MATTERS**

### **Report on the Council's arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources**

#### **Conclusion**

On the basis of our work, having regard to the guidance issued by the Comptroller and Auditor General in April 2020, we are satisfied that, in all significant respects, North Yorkshire County Council put in place proper arrangements to secure economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources for the year ended 31 March 2020.

#### **Respective responsibilities in respect of our review of arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in the use of resources**

The Council is responsible for putting in place proper arrangements to secure economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources, to ensure proper stewardship and governance, and to review regularly the adequacy and effectiveness of these arrangements.

We are required under Section 20(1)(c) of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014 to satisfy ourselves that the Council has made proper arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources. We report if significant matters have come to our attention which prevent us from concluding that the Council has put in place proper arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources. We are not required to consider, nor have we considered, whether all aspects of the Council's arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources are operating effectively.

We have undertaken our review in accordance with the Code of Audit Practice, having regard to the guidance on the specified criterion issued by the Comptroller and Auditor General in April 2020, as to whether North Yorkshire County Council had proper arrangements to ensure it took properly informed decisions and deployed resources to achieve planned and sustainable outcomes for taxpayers and local people. The Comptroller and Auditor General determined this criterion as that necessary for us to consider under the Code of Audit Practice in satisfying ourselves whether North Yorkshire County Council put in place proper arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources for the year ended 31 March 2020.

#### **Matters on which we are required to report by exception**

The Code of Audit Practice requires us to report to you if:

- any matters have been reported in the public interest under Section 24 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014 in the course of, or at the conclusion of, the audit;
- any recommendations have been made under Section 24 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014;
- an application has been made to the court for a declaration that an item of account is contrary to law under Section 28 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014;
- an advisory notice has been issued under Section 29 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014; or
- an application for judicial review has been made under Section 31 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014.

We have nothing to report in these respects.

## **DELAY IN CERTIFICATION OF COMPLETION OF THE AUDIT**

We cannot formally conclude the audit and issue an audit certificate until we have completed the work necessary to issue our assurance statement in respect of the Council's Whole of Government Accounts consolidation pack. We are satisfied that this work does not have a material effect on the financial statements or on our value for money conclusion.

We are required to give an opinion on the consistency of the financial statements of the pension fund included in the Pension Fund Annual Report of North Yorkshire County Council with the pension fund accounts included in the financial statements of North Yorkshire County Council. The Local Government Pension Scheme (Administration) Regulations 2008 require authorities to publish the Pension Fund Annual Report by 1 December following the end of the relevant financial year. As the Council has not yet prepared the Pension Fund Annual Report we have not issued our report on the financial statements included in the Pension Fund Annual Report. Until we have done so, we are unable to certify that we have completed the audit of the accounts in accordance with the requirements of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014 and the Code of Audit Practice.

We cannot formally conclude the audit and issue an audit certificate until we have completed our consideration of matters brought to our attention by a local authority elector relating to 2019/20. We are satisfied that this work does not have a material effect on the financial statements or on our value for money conclusion.

## **USE OF OUR REPORT**

This report is made solely to the members of the Council, as a body, in accordance with Part 5 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014. Our audit work has been undertaken so that we might state to the members of the Council, as a body, those matters we are required to state to them in an auditor's report and for no other purpose. To the fullest extent permitted by law, we do not accept or assume responsibility to anyone other than the members of the Council, as a body, for our audit work, for this report, or for the opinions we have formed.

[Signature]

Nicola Wright, ACA (Appointed auditor)  
For and on behalf of Deloitte LLP  
Newcastle upon Tyne, United Kingdom

[Date]

## **STATEMENT OF RESPONSIBILITIES FOR THE STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTS**

The County Council is required to:

- (a) make arrangements for the proper administration of its financial affairs and to ensure that one of its officers has the responsibility for the administration of those affairs. In this Authority, that officer is the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources;
- (b) manage its affairs to secure economic, efficient and effective use of resources and to safeguard its assets; and
- (c) approve the Statement of Accounts.

The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources is responsible for the preparation of the Authority's Statement of Accounts in accordance with proper practices set out in the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom ('the Code').

In preparing this Statement of Accounts, the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources has:

- (a) selected suitable accounting policies and then applied them consistently;
- (b) made judgements and estimates that were reasonable and prudent; and
- (c) complied with the local authority Code.

The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources has also:

- (a) kept proper accounting records which were up to date;
- (b) taken reasonable steps for the prevention and detection of fraud and other irregularities;
- (c) assessed the Authority's and the Group's ability to continue as a going concern, disclosing, as applicable, matters related to going concern;
- (d) used the going concern basis of accounting on the assumption that the functions of the Authority and the Group will continue in operational existence for the foreseeable future; and
- (e) maintained such internal control as they determine is necessary to enable the preparation of financial statements that are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

## **CERTIFICATE OF THE CORPORATE DIRECTOR – STRATEGIC RESOURCES**

I certify that the Statement of Accounts 2019/20 presents a true and fair view of the financial position of the County Council and the North Yorkshire Pension Fund at the accounting date and their income and expenditure for the year ended 31st March 2020.

Gary Fielding  
Corporate Director – Strategic Resources  
26th October 2020

Co-signed by,  
Richard Flinton  
Chief Executive  
26th October 2020

## **CERTIFICATE OF THE AUDIT COMMITTEE**

I confirm that these Accounts were approved by the Audit Committee on 26th October 2020 following completion of the External Audit.

Chair of the Audit Committee

## **STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES**

### **1. General**

The purpose of this statement is to explain the basis for the Recognition, Measurement and Disclosure of transactions and other events in the Accounts.

These Accounts have been prepared in accordance with *The Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2019/20 (The Code)*: issued by the Chartered Institute of Public Finance and Accountancy (CIPFA). The Code has adopted International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS) for financial statements produced since 2010/11. The accounting policies adopted have been used consistently throughout the current and prior period unless stated otherwise. Any significant non-compliance with The Code is disclosed as part of the relevant financial statement.

The Accounts have been prepared on the historic cost basis as modified to include the revaluation of certain long term assets.

The Code requires that a Local Authority's Statement of Accounts are prepared on a Going Concern basis. This means that the accounts are based on the assumption that the County Council will continue in operational existence for the foreseeable future.

### **2. Property, Plant and Equipment**

#### **Recognition**

All expenditure on the acquisition, creation or enhancement of Fixed Assets is capitalised on an accruals basis in the Accounts. Expenditure is capitalised, provided that the asset yields benefits to the County Council, for a period of more than one year, and it meets the accepted definition of capital expenditure in line with IAS 16 Property, Plant and Equipment. This excludes expenditure on routine repairs and maintenance which is charged direct to revenue. A de-minimis level of £20k has been adopted by the County Council in relation to capital expenditure.

#### **Measurement**

Assets are initially measured at cost, comprising all expenditure directly attributable to bringing the asset into working condition for its intended use. Borrowing costs incurred whilst assets are under construction are not capitalised. Assets are valued on the basis required by The Code and in accordance with the Appraisal and Valuation Standard issued by The Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors (RICS). Asset Valuations are carried out on an agreed on-going basis by an external land and property consultancy organisation.

Assets are classified into the groupings required by The Code with assets being valued on the following basis:-

- Land and Buildings (other property) are included in the Balance Sheet at fair value in their existing use, net of any subsequent depreciation. Fair value is determined as the amount that would be paid for the asset in its existing use (existing use value) for assets for which there is an active market (e.g. offices) and Depreciated Replacement Cost (DRC) for assets for which there is not an active market (e.g. schools). Where there is an active market, fair value is defined as the price that would be received to sell an asset in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date. Land and Buildings are re-valued sufficiently regularly to ensure that their carrying amount is not materially different from their fair value at the year end, but as a minimum every five years;
- Assets surplus to requirements are those assets that do not fall into any of the prior categories and are valued at fair value;

- Vehicles, Plant and Equipment are carried at historic cost net of any depreciation as a proxy for fair value;
- Assets under the course of construction are measured at historic cost; and
- Infrastructure assets, (mainly roads), are included in the Balance Sheet at historical cost, net of depreciation.

A full Revaluation of Property is undertaken on a five year “rolling programme”. A desk top review of property not being revalued in any given year is also undertaken annually to ensure valuations reflect a true and fair view of the carrying value of assets at the Balance Sheet date.

A Revaluation Reserve for those Assets recorded at fair value is held in the Balance Sheet made up of unrealised revaluation gains relating to individual Assets, with movements in valuations being managed at an individual asset level. Any decreases in value of an asset are recorded against the revaluation reserve to the extent that a balance of accumulated gains is recorded against the individual asset. Where the decrease in value is in excess of any balance held within the Revaluation Reserve the reduction is then charged to the relevant service line within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

The Revaluation Reserve contains revaluation gains recognised since 1st April 2007 only, the date of this reserve’s formal implementation. Gains arising before that date were subsequently consolidated into the Capital Adjustment Account. Movement in the valuations of properties do not impact upon the General Working Balance and are not a charge or credit to Council Tax.

### **Impairment**

Assets are assessed at each year end as to whether there is any indication that an asset may be impaired. Where indications exist and any possible differences are estimated to be material, the recoverable amount of the asset is estimated and, where this is less than the carrying amount of the asset, an impairment loss is recognised for the shortfall.

Where impairment losses are identified, they are accounted for by:-

- where there is a balance of revaluation gains for the asset in the Revaluation Reserve, the carrying amount of the asset is written down against that balance (up to the amount of the accumulated gains); or,
- where there is no balance in the Revaluation Reserve or an insufficient balance, the carrying amount of the asset is written down against the relevant service line(s) in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

Where an impairment loss is reversed subsequently, the reversal is credited to the relevant service line(s) in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, up to the amount of the original loss, adjusted for depreciation that would have been charged if the original loss had not been recognised.

### **Disposal and Non-Current Assets Held for Sale**

When it becomes probable an Asset will be sold rather than the County Council recovering the economic value through its continuing use, it is reclassified as an Asset Held for Sale. Assets Held for Sale are marketed with the expectation of disposal within 12 months of the financial period end.

The asset is revalued before reclassification and then measured at fair value less costs to sell. Where there is a subsequent decrease to fair value less costs to sell, the loss is charged to Other Operating Expenditure in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. Gains in fair value are recognised only up to the amount of any previous losses recognised in the Surplus or Deficit on Provision of Services. Depreciation is not charged on Assets Held for Sale.

Receipts from the disposal of Assets are accounted for on an accruals basis. When an asset is disposed of, the value of the asset in the Balance Sheet is written off to the Other Operating Expenditure line of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, as is the disposal receipt. These amounts are not a charge or receipt to Council Tax as the cost of Fixed Assets is fully provided for under separate arrangements for capital financing. The asset value written off is appropriated to the Capital Adjustment Account, the capital receipt to the Usable Capital Receipts Unapplied Reserve, via the Movement in Reserves Statement. Any revaluation gains that have accumulated in the Revaluation Reserve are transferred to the Capital Adjustment Account.

Capital Receipts have been used to finance capital expenditure based on the policy of the County Council.

### **Depreciation**

Depreciation is provided for on all Property, Plant and Equipment with a finite useful life (this can be determined at the time of acquisition or revaluation) according to the following policy:-

- Property assets are split into three specific components; Land (which is not depreciated), the Main Structure of the Building and the Mechanical and Electrical Services of the Building. Each component is depreciated separately at rates representative of their estimated remaining useful lives covering periods of 10 to 50 years;
- Infrastructure is depreciated over a 40 year period; and
- Vehicles, Plant, Furniture and Equipment are depreciated over a number of years depending on the nature of the asset. This is normally between four to six years.

Depreciation is calculated on a straight-line basis with no residual value being assumed. Depreciation has been charged in the year of asset acquisition and also in the year of revaluation.

Depreciation is charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement but does not impact on Council Tax and is written off to the Capital Adjustment Account via the Movement in Reserves Statement. Where non-current assets have been re-valued the excess depreciation, above the historic cost depreciation, is transferred from the Revaluation Reserve to the Capital Adjustment Account.

### **3. Heritage Assets**

Heritage Assets are non-current assets that are intended to be preserved in trust for future generations because of their historical, artistic, scientific, technological, geophysical or environmental qualities. They are held and maintained principally for their contribution to knowledge and culture.

The County Council does not currently have any Heritage Assets held within the Balance Sheet.

It is anticipated that any acquisition of Heritage Assets will be made by donation. Where an item is donated and it is deemed appropriate, valuations will be sought from an independent external valuer.

Heritage Assets are measured at valuation where available and the asset is recognised within the Balance Sheet. Valuations are reviewed with sufficient frequency to ensure measurement remains current.

Where the County Council considers that obtaining full valuations for assets would involve a disproportionate cost in comparison to the benefits to the users of the financial statements the asset is not recognised in the Balance Sheet, but included in the accounts as a disclosure.



Where Heritage Assets are held within the Balance Sheet, the carrying amounts will be reviewed where there is evidence of impairment i.e. where an item has suffered physical deterioration or breakage or where doubts arise to authenticity. Any impairment is recognised in accordance with the County Council's general policies on impairment.

If it is agreed to dispose of any Heritage Assets the proceeds are accounted for in accordance with the County Council's general provisions relating to the disposal of Property, Plant and Equipment. Disposal proceeds are disclosed separately in the notes to the financial statements and are accounted for in accordance with statutory accounting requirements for capital receipts.

Heritage Assets are not subject to depreciation as they are considered to have indefinite lives.

#### **4. Investment Property**

Investment Properties are those that are used solely to earn rentals and/or for capital appreciation. The definition is not met if the property is used in any way to facilitate the delivery of services or production of goods or is held for sale.

Investment Properties are measured at fair value, based on the price that would be received to sell an asset or paid to transfer a liability in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date. Properties are not depreciated but are revalued annually according to market conditions at the year end. Gains and losses on revaluation are posted to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. The same treatment is applied to gains and losses on disposal. However, revaluation and disposal gains and losses are not permitted by statutory arrangements to have an impact on the General Working Balance. The gains and losses are therefore transferred out of the General Working Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement and allocated to the Capital Adjustment Account.

Rentals received in relation to Investment Properties are credited to the Financing and Investment Income line and result in a gain for the General Working Balance.

#### **5. Intangible Assets**

Intangible Assets represent Non-Current Assets that do not have physical substance, but are identifiable and are controlled by the County Council through custodial or legal rights. All purchased Intangible Assets are capitalised at historical cost in line with The Code.

In line with other Non-Current Assets, their useful economic life is determined based on the length of time that the benefit will accrue to the County Council. Based on the best estimate of the useful economic life, the intangible asset is charged to the relevant service lines within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement over this period. This is between three and 25 years on a straight line basis.

#### **6. Charges to Revenue**

Service Revenue Accounts, Support Services and trading accounts are charged with the following amounts to record the real cost of holding Fixed Assets throughout the year:-

- depreciation attributable to the assets used by the relevant service;
- impairment losses attributable to non-current assets used by the service; and
- amortisation of intangible assets attributable to the service.

The County Council does not raise Council Tax to cover depreciation, impairment loss or amortisations. The County Council does, however, make an annual provision from revenue to reduce its borrowing requirement (equal to approximately 4% of the Capital Financing Requirement). Depreciation, impairment losses, amortisation and gains or losses on the disposal of assets are therefore written out of the General Working Balance via the Movement in Reserves Statement, by way of an adjusting transaction within the Capital Adjustment Account.

## **7. Revenue Expenditure Funded from Capital under Statute**

Revenue Expenditure Funded from Capital under Statute represents expenditure which may be properly capitalised, but which does not result in the creation of any Fixed Asset to the County Council. In line with the guidance contained in The Code, this expenditure is written off to the relevant service within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement in the year the expenditure is incurred, because the County Council does not control the economic benefits arising from this expenditure.

## **8. Long Term Investments**

Shareholdings in associated companies are valued at historic cost based on the acquisition price paid. They continue to be valued based on historic cost because they are not available-for-sale, do not have a quoted market price in an active market and there are no future plans to sell these investments in the County Council's group companies. The fair value of these investments is, in effect, their historic cost.

Other long term investments, in the form of simple deposits with banks / building societies, are valued at amortised cost using the effective interest rate method, in accordance with IFRS 9.

## **9. Accruals of Income and Expenditure and Revenue Recognition**

The Accounts of the County Council are, in general, maintained on an accruals basis in accordance with recognised accounting policies. The Accounts reflect sums due to or incurred by the County Council during the year, whether or not the amount has actually been received or paid in the year. Appropriate provision has been made, therefore, for Creditors and Debtors at 31st March 2020.

Activity is accounted for in the year that it takes place, not simply when cash payments are made or received.

Revenue is defined as income arising as a result of the Council's normal operating activities and where income arises from contracts with service recipients it is recognised when or as the Council has satisfied a performance obligation by transferring a promised good or service to the service recipient.

Revenue is measured as the amount of the transaction price which is allocated to that performance obligation.

Interest receivable on investments and payable on borrowings is accounted for respectively as income and expenditure on the basis of the effective interest rate for the relevant financial instrument rather than the cash flows fixed or determined by the contract unless the difference is immaterial.

Supplies are recorded as expenditure when they are consumed - where there is a gap between the date supplies are received and their consumption, they are carried as inventories on the Balance Sheet.

Expenses in relation to services received (including services provided by employees) are recorded as expenditure when the services are received rather than when payments are made.

Where revenue and expenditure have been recognised but cash has not been received or paid, a Debtor or Creditor for the relevant amount is recorded in the Balance Sheet. Where debts may not be settled, the balance of Debtors is written down and a charge made to revenue for the income that might not be collected.

## **10. Grants**

Revenue grants are accrued and credited to income in the period in which the conditions of the grant have been complied with and there is reasonable assurance that the grant or contribution will be received. Where this is in advance of the related expenditure being incurred an Earmarked Reserve is credited to reflect the expenditure commitments in future years. Where the grant or contribution is for capital purposes then the grant income is recognised in the year it is received, although this is subject to any outstanding conditions having been met. Capital Grant income recognised in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement in advance of the related expenditure is transferred to the Capital Grants Unapplied Reserve. Amounts in the Capital Grants Unapplied Reserve are transferred to the Capital Adjustment Account once they have been applied to fund capital expenditure.

Monies advanced as grants and contributions for which conditions have not been satisfied are carried on the Balance Sheet as Creditors (Income in Advance).

This accounting treatment for grants is in accordance with IAS 20 Accounting for Government Grant.

## **11. VAT**

Income and Expenditure transactions exclude any amounts relating to VAT as all VAT collected is payable to HM Revenue & Customs and all VAT paid is recoverable from them.

## **12. Leases**

The County Council, as lessee, has entered into leasing arrangements of both an Operating and Finance Lease nature. Where under IAS 17 Leases it is judged that substantially all of the risks and rewards incidental to the ownership of an asset have been transferred, then the lease is classified as a Finance Lease. A Finance Lease gives rise to the recognition of the Fixed Asset on the Balance Sheet together with a corresponding liability for future payments. Rental payments made under a Finance Lease are apportioned between a charge to write down the lease liability within the Balance Sheet and an element for finance charges, this is based upon the original rent payable on the lease agreement.

The County Council acts as the lessor on a number of properties under Operating Lease arrangements (a lease which is not classified as a Finance Lease as described above). Rental income is credited to the cost of services on a straight-line basis over the period of the lease.

The County Council has reviewed its operational contractual arrangements to determine whether any embedded leasing of assets exists within these types of arrangements.

### **13. Private Finance Initiative (PFI) and Service Contracts**

PFI contracts are fixed term agreements whereby the County Council receives a service from a PFI contractor and the responsibility for making available the Fixed Assets needed to provide the services passes to the PFI contractor. These Fixed Assets are deemed to be owned by the County Council because:-

- the County Council control the services that are provided under its PFI schemes for the duration of the fixed term contract; and
- ownership of the Assets pass to the County Council at the end of the contract for no additional charge.

If the PFI arrangement meets the above two criteria, it is the Accounting Policy of the County Council to carry the Assets used under this type of contract onto its Balance Sheet. In addition the County Council recognises a liability for amounts due to the PFI operator to pay for those assets for the duration of the PFI Contract.

The Assets associated with PFI Contracts, which are recognised on the Balance Sheet are depreciated and revalued in the same way as all other Property, Plant and Equipment directly owned by the County Council.

The amounts payable to the PFI contractor on an annual basis for the provision of services are referred to as Unitary Charges. The Unitary Charge is split into the following elements:-

- payment for the provision of day-to-day services during the year. These are charged to the relevant directorate service headings in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement;
- payment towards reducing the liability associated with the cost of the Asset. This is included within the annual Minimum Revenue Provision which the County Council sets aside to repay external debt and liabilities; and
- interest charges on the outstanding Balance Sheet liability which are charged against Interest Payable in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

### **14. Financial Instruments**

A Financial Instrument is defined as: "any contract that gives rise to a financial asset of one entity and a financial liability or equity instrument of another". Although this covers a wide range of items, the main implications are in terms of investments and borrowings.

As reflected in The Code, the accounting standard on Financial Instruments, IFRS 9 covers the concepts of recognition, measurement, presentation and disclosure.

A financial asset or liability should be recognised on the Balance Sheet when, and only when, the holder becomes a party to the contractual provision of the instrument.

#### **Financial Assets**

There are three main classes of financial assets held by the County Council which are measured at:

- Amortised cost
- Fair value through profit and loss (FVPL), and
- Fair value through other comprehensive income (FVOCI)

The County Council largely holds investments to collect contractual cashflows i.e. payments of interest and principal. Most of the County Councils financial assets are therefore classified as amortised cost, except for those that are not solely payment of principal and interest.

#### **Financial Assets Measured at Amortised Cost**

Financial assets measured at amortised cost are recognised on the Balance Sheet when the Council becomes a party to the contractual provisions of a financial instrument and are initially measured at fair value. They are subsequently measured at their amortised cost. Annual credits to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement (CIES) for interest receivable are based on the carrying amount of the asset multiplied by the effective rate of interest for the instrument. For most of the financial assets held by the County Council, this means that the amount presented in the Balance Sheet is the outstanding principal receivable (plus accrued interest) and interest credited to the CIES is the amount receivable for the year in the loan agreement.

Any gains and losses that arise on de-recognition of an asset are credited or debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the CIES.

#### **Financial Assets Measured at Fair Value through Profit or Loss (FVPL)**

Financial assets that are measured at FVPL are recognised on the Balance Sheet when the County Council becomes a party to the contractual provisions of a financial instrument and are initially measured and carried at fair value. Fair value gains and losses are recognised as they arrive in the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services. The County Councils current investments that fall under FVPL are in property funds and are measured at market price, as quoted market prices exist for this type of investment. As these gains or losses impact on the General Fund balance, a statutory override has been agreed with the MHCLG, so any loss or gain is reversed and recorded in the Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve, unless funded from capital in which case through the Capital Adjustments Account. Any gain or loss will only be realised when the investments are sold.

IFRS 9 Financial Instruments sets out that investments in equity should be classified as fair value through profit and loss unless there is an irrevocable election to recognise changes in fair value through other comprehensive income. The County Council will assess each investment that falls in to this category on an individual basis and assign an IFRS 9 category (amortised cost, FVPL or FVOCI). The assessment will be based on the underlying purpose for holding the financial instrument.

#### **Financial Assets Measured at Fair Value through Other Comprehensive Income (FVOCI)**

The County Council has equity instruments designated at FVOCI which are its investments in non-consolidated subsidiaries and joint ventures. The Council has made an irrevocable election to designate these equity instruments as FVOCI on the basis that these are held for non-contractual benefits, not held exclusively for trading but for strategic purposes. These assets were transferred to the new category on 1 April 2018. The fair value of these long term investments is based on the principle that they are not available-for-sale, do not have a quoted market price in an active market and there are no future plans to sell these investments in the County Councils group companies. The fair value of these investments is, in effect, their historic cost. Dividend income is credited to Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement when it becomes receivable by the County Council. If there is a change in fair value, this is posted to Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure and is balanced by an entry in the Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve. When the asset is de-recognised, the cumulative gain or loss previously recognised in Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure is transferred from the Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve and recognised in the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services.

#### **Financial Liabilities**

Financial liabilities are recognised on the Balance Sheet when the County Council becomes a party to the contractual provisions of a financial instrument and are initially measured at fair value

and are carried at their amortised cost. Annual charges to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement (CIES) for interest payable are based on the carrying amount of the liability, multiplied by the effective rate of interest for the instrument. The effective interest rate is the rate that exactly discounts estimated future cash payments over the life of the instrument to the amount at which it was originally recognised. For the borrowings that the County Council has, this means that the amount presented in the Balance Sheet is the outstanding principal repayable (plus accrued interest); and interest charged to the CIES is the amount payable for the year according to the loan agreement. Gains and losses (discounts and premiums) on the repurchase or early settlement of borrowing are credited and debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the CIES. If the County Council decides to write off these gains or losses on early repurchase / settlement then this can be done over 10 years or over the life of the new loan or over a shorter more prudent time scale. The CIES is charged with one year related costs with the rest being taken to the Financial Instruments Adjustment Account in the Balance Sheet via the Movement in Reserves Statement - General Working Balance. The accounting policy is to charge gains and losses to Net Operating Expenditure in the year of repurchase / settlement.

However, where repurchase has taken place as part of a restructuring of the loan portfolio that involves the modification or exchange of existing instruments, the premium or discount is respectively deducted from or added to the amortised cost of the new or modified loan and the write-down to the CIES is spread over the life of the loan by an adjustment to the effective interest rate. Please note that this situation has not occurred and is not reflected in the current Statement of Accounts and is unlikely to occur in the future.

#### **Expected Credit Loss Model**

The County Council recognises expected credit losses on all of its financial assets held at amortised cost, where material.

Impairment losses are calculated to reflect the expectation that the future cash flows might not take place because the borrower or investee could default on their obligations. Credit risk plays a crucial part in assessing losses. Where risk has increased significantly since an instrument was initially recognised, losses are assessed on a lifetime basis. Where risk has not increased significantly or remains low, losses are assessed on the basis of 12-month expected losses.

#### **Soft Loans**

The County Council has the power to advance loans to Voluntary Organisations at less than market rates (soft loans). When soft loans are made, a loss is recorded in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, charged to the relevant service, for the present value of the interest that will be foregone over the life of the instrument, resulting in a lower amortised cost than the outstanding principal. Interest is credited at a marginally higher effective rate of interest than the rate receivable from the Voluntary Organisations, with the difference serving to increase the amortised cost of the loan in the Balance Sheet. Statutory provision requires that the impact of soft loans on the General Working Balance is the interest receivable for the financial year. The reconciliation of amounts debited and credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement to the net gain required against the General Working Balance is managed by a transfer to or from the Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

## **15. Inventories**

Inventories have generally been included in the Accounts at weighted average cost price. Any obsolete and slow moving items are written off during the year and netted off against the value of the inventories shown in the Balance Sheet. No amounts are included for such items as inventories at Health and Adult Services residential homes, and inventories at special schools and outdoor education centres. It is considered that exclusion of these items does not have a material effect on the values stated.

## **16. Allocation of Support Services Costs**

The costs of Support Services provided by Corporate Service Units have been allocated to the relevant Traded Services largely on the basis of the estimated time spent by officers. A proportion of the costs relating to the Central Services Directorate have been charged to the North Yorkshire Pension Fund in respect of the administration of the Fund.

## **17. Provisions, Contingent Liabilities and Contingent Assets**

### **Provisions**

Provision has been made against relevant services within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement for liabilities that have been incurred by the County Council, but where the amounts or dates on which they will arise are uncertain.

Provisions are required to be recognised when the County Council has a present obligation, as a result of a past event, where it is probable that a transfer of economic benefits will be required to settle the obligation and a reliable estimate can be made of the amount of the obligation, (IAS 37 Provisions, Contingent Liabilities and Contingent Assets).

When expenditure is incurred to which the provision relates, it is charged directly against the provision in the Balance Sheet and not against the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

The estimated value and timing of settlements are reviewed at the end of each financial year. Where it becomes more likely than not that a transfer of economic benefits will not now be required (or a lower settlement than anticipated is made), the provision is reversed and credited back to the relevant service within the Income and Expenditure Statement.

Where some or all of the payment required to settle a provision is expected to be met by another third party (e.g. from an insurance claim), this is only recognised as income in the relevant service Revenue Account if it is virtually certain that reimbursement will be received if the obligation is settled.

### **Contingent Liabilities**

A Contingent Liability arises where an event has taken place that gives the County Council a possible obligation whose existence will only be confirmed by the occurrence or otherwise of uncertain future events not wholly within the control of the County Council. Contingent Liabilities also arise in circumstances where a provision would otherwise be made but either it is not probable that an outflow of resources will be required or the amount of the obligation cannot be measured reliably. Contingent Liabilities are not recognised in the Balance Sheet but disclosed in a Note to the Core Financial Statements.

### **Contingent Assets**

A Contingent Asset arises where an event has taken place that gives the County Council a possible asset whose existence will only be confirmed by the occurrence or otherwise of uncertain future events not wholly within the control of the County Council. Contingent Assets are not recognised in the Balance Sheet but disclosed in a Note to the Core Financial Statements where it is probable that there will be an inflow of economic benefits or service potential.

## **18. Reserves**

The County Council maintains a General Fund Working Balance and also holds reserves earmarked for specific purposes which are detailed in note 34 to the Notes to the Core Financial Statements. These reserves together with the Capital Grant Unapplied Reserve and Capital

Receipts Unapplied Reserve are deemed to be distributable reserves, which can be utilised to support future expenditure.

Under arrangements for Local Management of Schools (LMS), budget allocations are made to individual establishments at the start of each financial year. Any under-spends or over-spends against budget allocations are carried forward into the following financial year's budget allocation by way of the LMS reserve.

When expenditure to be financed from a reserve is incurred, it is charged to the appropriate Service Income and Expenditure heading in that year and represents a charge against the Net Cost of Services. The reserve is then appropriated back into the General Fund Balance statement so that there is no net charge against Council Tax for the expenditure.

Non-distributable (unusable) reserves include the Revaluation Reserve, the Capital Adjustment Account, the Pension Reserve, the Accumulated Absences Reserve and the Collection Fund Adjustment Account Reserve. These represent "technical non-cash" reserves which are maintained to manage the accounting processes and other statutory accounting adjustments under regulations. These reserves do not represent usable resources available to the County Council or impact upon the level of local taxation and are not able to be utilised in support of service delivery.

## **19. Pensions**

The pension liabilities of the County Council are to be accounted for using IAS 19 principles. The County Council participates in three different pension schemes which meet the needs of employees in particular services. The three schemes are:-

- The Local Government Pension Scheme, administered by the County Council;
- The Teachers' Pension Scheme administered by Capita on behalf of the Department for Education; and
- The NHS Pension Scheme administered by the NHS Business Services Authority on behalf of the Department of Health.

All three schemes provide members with defined benefits related to pay and service. However, the arrangements for the teachers' scheme and the NHS scheme mean that liabilities for these benefits cannot be identified specifically to the County Council. These schemes are therefore accounted for as if they are defined contribution schemes and no future liability for future payments or benefits is recognised in the Balance Sheet.

### **The Local Government Pension Scheme**

The Local Government Scheme is accounted for as a defined benefit pension scheme. In line with the accounting policies outlined in The Code, the County Council has complied with the requirements of IAS 19 Employee Benefits and in particular:-

- the assets of each scheme are measured at fair value;
- the attributable liabilities of each scheme are measured on an actuarial basis;
- quoted securities and unitised securities are measured at current bid-price, unquoted securities are measured using a professional estimate;
- the scheme liabilities are discounted at a rate based upon long dated, AA rated, corporate bonds which reflects the time value of money and the characteristic of the liability;



- the deficit in the scheme is the shortfall of the value of assets over the present value of liabilities;
- the interest cost is the allowance for one year's worth of the discount on the liabilities "unwinding" as the liabilities at the start of the period are one year closer to payment;
- the current service cost is the amount of money required at the beginning of the period to meet the cost of benefits accruing during the period;
- remeasurement of liabilities arises from changes in financial assumptions and demographic assumptions, as well as adjustments following the detailed analysis at each triennial valuation;
- settlements and curtailments are the increase or decrease in liabilities arising from current decisions where the effect relates to years of service earned in earlier years and is charged or credited to the Net Cost of Services in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as part of Non Distributed Costs;
- interest on assets is the expected one year's growth of the assets held at the start of the year;
- remeasurement of assets reflects the difference between actual and expected growth of assets over the year, as well as adjustments following each triennial valuation; and
- administration expenses are the costs of running the Fund attributable to the Council.

In assessing liabilities for retirement benefits at 31st March 2020 for the 2019/20 Statement of Accounts, the Actuary assumed a discount rate of 0.3% real (2.3% actual), a rate based upon the current rate of return on a high quality corporate bond of equivalent currency and term to scheme liabilities. For the 2018/19 Statement of Accounts, the Actuary advised that a rate of 0.2% real (2.4% actual) was appropriate.

## **20. Trust Funds Administered by the County Council**

Trust Funds administered by the County Council have not been included in the Balance Sheet, in accordance with the provisions of The Code. The value of funds administered as at 31st March 2020 was £188k (£186k as at 31st March 2019).

## **21. Group Accounts**

The County Council has financial relationships with a number of entities and partnerships and, as a result, is required to prepare Group Accounts in addition to its main financial statements. In preparing Group Accounts the County Council has followed CIPFA guidance and in general, the following policies have been applied:-

- all financial relationships within the scope of Group Accounts have been assessed;
- subsidiary company statutory accounts have been prepared under UK GAAP, this may give rise to inconsistent accounting treatments to those applied within the County Council's accounts. Where material differences in the accounting treatment applied within subsidiaries are identified the subsidiary accounts are aligned with the accounting policies of the County Council prior to consolidation;
- Associates and Joint Ventures have been accounted for in line with the provisions of IAS 28 Investment in Associates and IAS 31 Interest in Joint Ventures;

- simple investments have been left at their historic value in the County Council's Balance Sheet; and
- financial interests that do not have a material impact on the Group Accounting Statements have not been consolidated.

## **22. Council Tax and Non-Domestic Rates (NDR) Income**

The Local Government Finance Act 2012 introduced a business rates retention scheme from 1st April 2013 that enables local authorities to retain a proportion of non-domestic rates generated in their area.

The Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting provides guidance on how local authorities account for both Council Tax and NDR Income. Billing authorities in England maintain a separate fund for the collection and distribution of Council Tax and NDR and calculate surpluses or deficits on each.

The Billing Authority collects and distributes Council Tax on behalf of itself and other major preceptors such as the County Council and NDR on behalf of itself, the Government, the County Council and the Fire Authority. The collection of Council Tax and NDR by a Billing Authority is in substance an agency arrangement, and the cash collected by Billing Authorities belongs proportionately to the billing authority and other organisations mentioned above.

Council Tax and NDR income collected by Billing Authorities are credited to the relevant Collection Fund on an annual basis. The amount credited to the General Fund under statute for Council Tax is the County Council's precept or demand for the year, plus the authority's share of the surplus (or deficit) on the Council Tax Collection Fund for the previous year. The amount credited to the General Fund under statute for NDR is the County Council's share of estimated NDR income for the year, plus the authority's share of the NDR surplus (or deficit) on the Collection Fund for the previous year.

The Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement shows the value of accrued Council Tax and NDR Income in a financial year rather than the current year's actual income plus or minus the previous year's share of each Billing Authority's Collection Fund surplus or deficit on both Council Tax and NDR.

The difference between accrued income for Council Tax and NDR and actual income received does not impact on the General Working Balance or the Revenue Budget of the County Council in 2019/20, and is taken to the Collection Fund Adjustment Account in the Balance Sheet and included as a reconciling item in the Movement in Reserves Statement - General Working Balance.

The County Council also makes provision for the following values in its Balance Sheet at the year end for the following:-

- Debtor provision for the County Council's share of Council Tax and NDR arrears;
- Provision for bad debts of Debtors in relation to Council Tax and NDR arrears and appeals and backdated appeals for NDR;
- Creditor provision for Council Tax and NDR over-payments and pre-payments; and
- Creditor or Debtor provision where the billing authority has under or over collected Council Tax in-year against what it actually paid over to the County Council in 2019/20.

## **23. Cash and Cash Equivalents**

Cash Equivalents are short term investments that are of a highly liquid nature. The County Council has deemed that deposits held within call accounts and other short term investments that have a deposit term of one month or under and are held for the purposes of meeting short term cash commitments are categorised as Cash Equivalents.

In the Cash Flow Statement, Cash and Cash Equivalents are shown net of bank overdrafts that are repayable on demand where there is a right of offset.

## **24. Short Term Compensated Employee Benefits**

The County Council in accordance with IAS 19 makes accruals for short term employee compensated absences such as untaken holiday pay and accumulated flexi time at the period end. These balances are recognised as Provisions and under statutory guidance an offsetting balance is included within the reserves section of the Balance Sheet.

Short term employee benefits are those due to be settled within 12 months of the year end. They include such benefits as wages and salaries, paid annual leave and paid sick leave, bonuses and non-monetary benefits for current employees and are recognised as an expense for services in the year in which employees render service to the County Council. An accrual is made for the cost of holiday entitlements (or any form of leave e.g. time off in lieu, flexi balances) earned by employees but not taken before the year end which employees can carry forward into the next financial year. The accrual is charged against the Provision of Services, but then reversed out through the Movement in Reserves Statement so that holiday benefits are ultimately charged to revenue in the financial year in which the holiday absence occurs.

## **25. Exceptional items**

When items of income and expenditure are material, their nature and amount is disclosed separately, either on the face of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement or in the Notes to the Core Financial Statements, depending on how significant the items are to an understanding of the County Council's financial performance.

## **26. Prior Period Adjustments, Changes in Accounting Policies and Estimates and Errors**

Prior period adjustments may arise as a result of a change in accounting policies or to correct a material error. Changes in accounting estimates are accounted for prospectively, i.e. in the current and future years affected by the change and do not give rise to a prior period adjustment.

Changes in accounting policies are only made when required by proper accounting practices or the change provides more reliable or relevant information about the effect of transactions, other events and conditions on the County Council's financial position or financial performance. Where a change is made, it is applied retrospectively (unless stated otherwise) by adjusting opening balances and comparative amounts for the prior period as if the new policy had always been applied.

Material errors discovered in prior period figures are corrected retrospectively by amending opening balances and comparative amounts for the prior period. Generally, the majority of prior period items arise from corrections and adjustments that are the natural result of estimates inherent in the accounting process. Such adjustments constitute normal transactions in the year in which they are identified, and are accounted for accordingly.

## **27. Events After the Balance Sheet Date**

Events after the balance sheet date are those events, both favourable and unfavourable, that occur between the end of the reporting period and the date when the Statement of Accounts is authorised for issue. Two types of events can be identified:-

- those that provide evidence of conditions that existed at the end of the reporting period - the Statement of Accounts is adjusted to reflect such events; and
- those that are indicative of conditions that arose after the reporting period - the Statement of Accounts is not adjusted to reflect such events, but where a category of events would have a material effect, disclosure is made in the notes of the nature of the events and their estimated financial effect.

Events taking place after the date of authorisation for issue are not reflected in the Statement of Accounts.

## **28. Jointly Controlled Operations and Jointly Controlled Assets**

Jointly controlled operations are activities undertaken by the County Council in conjunction with other ventures that involve the use of the assets and resources of the ventures rather than the establishment of a separate entity. The County Council recognises in its Balance Sheet the assets that it controls and the liabilities that it incurs and debits and credits the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement with the expenditure it incurs and the share of income it earns from the activity of the operation.

Jointly controlled assets are items of Property, Plant or Equipment that are jointly controlled by the County Council and other venturers, with the assets being used to obtain benefits for the ventures. The joint venture does not necessarily involve the establishment of a separate entity. The County Council accounts for only its share of the jointly controlled assets, the liabilities and expenses that it incurs on its own behalf or jointly with others in respect of its interest in the joint venture and income that it earns from the venture.

## **29. Schools**

The Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom (The Code) confirms that the balance of control for Local Authority maintained schools (i.e. those categories of school identified in the School Standards and Framework Act 1998, as amended) lies with the Local Authority. The Code also stipulates that those schools' assets, liabilities, reserves and cash flows are recognised in the Local Authority financial statements (and not the Group Accounts). Therefore schools' transactions, cash flows and balances are recognised in each of the financial statements of the County Council as if they were the transactions, cash flows and balances of the County Council.

## COMPREHENSIVE INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT 2019/20

Year to 31st March 2019				Year to 31st March 2020		
Expenditure	Income	Net		Expenditure	Income	Net
£000	£000	£000		£000	£000	£000
505,588	(393,450)	112,138	Children and Young Peoples Service	478,723	(362,836)	115,887
155,879	(76,426)	79,453	Business and Environmental Services	143,631	(63,103)	80,528
261,832	(102,111)	159,721	Health and Adult Services	295,842	(118,736)	177,106
74,280	(11,547)	62,733	Central Services	78,167	(11,726)	66,441
18,817	(12,463)	6,354	Corporate Miscellaneous	2,494	(21,694)	(19,200)
<u>1,016,396</u>	<u>(595,997)</u>	<u>420,399</u>	<b>Cost of Services</b>	<u>998,857</u>	<u>(578,095)</u>	<u>420,762</u>
			<b>Other Operating Expenditure</b>			
		104,077	Loss on Disposal of Property, Plant and Equipment (note 20)			59,874
		0	Impairment of Assets Held for Sale (note 27)			0
		667	Precepts of Local Precepting Authorities			681
		<u>104,744</u>				<u>60,555</u>
			<b>Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure</b>			
		29,479	Interest payable and similar charges (note 39b)			28,749
		(3,099)	Interest receivable and similar income			(3,960)
		41	Financial Instruments (note 35f)			267
		(414)	Investment Properties; revaluation and impairment (note 25)			(5,095)
		(600)	(Surplus)/Deficit of trading activities (note 6)			156
		11,175	Net interest on the net defined pension benefit liability / (asset) (note 10)			9,981
		<u>36,582</u>				<u>30,098</u>
			<b>Taxation and Non-Specific Grant Income (Analysis)</b>			
		(289,257)	Council Tax Income (note 7)			(306,844)
		(64,897)	Non-Domestic Rates Income (note 8)			(78,078)
		(24,252)	Non-Ringfenced Government Grants (note 9)			(23,168)
		(63,472)	Capital Grants (note 9)			(56,021)
		<u>(441,878)</u>	Taxation and Non-Specific Grant Income			<u>(464,111)</u>
		<u><b>119,847</b></u>	<b>(Surplus) or Deficit on Provision of Services</b>			<u><b>47,304</b></u>

**COMPREHENSIVE INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT (continued)**

Year to 31st March 2019			Year to 31st March 2020		
Expenditure £000	Income £000	Net £000	Expenditure £000	Income £000	Net £000
		<b>119,847</b>			<b>47,304</b>
		(97,343)			(62,790)
		8,320			10,204
		(51,957)			(42,037)
		<u><b>(140,980)</b></u>			<u><b>(94,623)</b></u>
		<u><b>(21,133)</b></u>			<u><b>(47,319)</b></u>

This statement shows the accounting cost in the year of providing services in accordance with generally accepted accounting practices, rather than the amount to be funded from taxation. Authorities raise taxation to cover expenditure in accordance with statutory requirements; this may be different from the accounting cost. The taxation position is shown in both the Expenditure and Funding Analysis and the Movement in Reserves Statement.

## MOVEMENT IN RESERVES STATEMENT

	General Working Balance £000 (note 34)	Earmarked Reserves £000 (note 34)	Capital Receipts Unapplied Reserve £000 (note 34)	Capital Grants Reserve £000 (note 34)	Total Usable Reserves £000 (note 34)	Total Unusable Reserves £000 (note 35)	Total Authority Reserves £000
<b>Movement in Reserves during 2019/20</b>							
<b>Balance at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>(27,231)</b>	<b>(184,200)</b>	<b>(3,276)</b>	<b>(19,284)</b>	<b>(233,991)</b>	<b>(821,886)</b>	<b>(1,055,877)</b>
Total Comprehensive Expenditure and Income	47,304	0	0	0	47,304	(94,623)	(47,319)
Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations	(58,577)	0	(539)	(3,589)	(62,705)	62,705	0
<b>Net (Increase) / Decrease before Transfers to Earmarked Reserves</b>	<b>(11,273)</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>(539)</b>	<b>(3,589)</b>	<b>(15,401)</b>	<b>(31,918)</b>	<b>(47,319)</b>
Transfers (to) / from Earmarked Reserves	10,864	(10,864)	0	0	0	0	0
(Increase) / Decrease in Year	(409)	(10,864)	(539)	(3,589)	(15,401)	(31,918)	(47,319)
<b>Balance at 31st March 2020</b>	<b>(27,640)</b>	<b>(195,064)</b>	<b>(3,815)</b>	<b>(22,873)</b>	<b>(249,392)</b>	<b>(853,804)</b>	<b>(1,103,196)</b>

This statement shows the movement from the start of the year to the end on the different reserves held by the County Council, analysed into 'Usable Reserves' (ie those that can be applied to fund expenditure or reduce local taxation) and other 'Unusable Reserves'. The Movement in Reserves Statement shows how the movements in year of the County Council's reserves are broken down between gains and losses incurred in accordance with generally accepted accounting practices and the statutory adjustments required to return to the amounts chargeable to Council Tax for the year. The net increase / decrease line shows the statutory General Fund balance movement in the year following those adjustments.

**MOVEMENT IN RESERVES STATEMENT (continued)**

	General Working Balance £000 (note 34)	Earmarked Reserves £000 (note 34)	Capital Receipts Unapplied Reserve £000 (note 34)	Capital Grants Reserve £000 (note 34)	Total Usable Reserves £000 (note 34)	Total Unusable Reserves £000 (note 35)	Total Authority Reserves £000
<b>Movement in Reserves during 2018/19</b>							
<b>Balance at 31st March 2018</b>	<b>(27,270)</b>	<b>(186,387)</b>	<b>(1,618)</b>	<b>(24,545)</b>	<b>(239,820)</b>	<b>(794,924)</b>	<b>(1,034,744)</b>
Comprehensive Expenditure and Income	119,847	0	0	0	119,847	(140,980)	(21,133)
Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations	(117,621)	0	(1,658)	5,261	(114,018)	114,018	0
<b>Net (Increase) / Decrease before Transfers to Earmarked Reserves</b>	<b>2,226</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>(1,658)</b>	<b>5,261</b>	<b>5,829</b>	<b>(26,962)</b>	<b>(21,133)</b>
Transfers (to) / from Earmarked Reserves	(2,187)	2,187	0	0	0	0	0
(Increase) / Decrease in Year	39	2,187	(1,658)	5,261	5,829	(26,962)	(21,133)
<b>Balance at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>(27,231)</b>	<b>(184,200)</b>	<b>(3,276)</b>	<b>(19,284)</b>	<b>(233,991)</b>	<b>(821,886)</b>	<b>(1,055,877)</b>



## BALANCE SHEET AS AT 31ST MARCH 2020

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
1,661,305	Property, Plant and Equipment (note 18)	1,665,551
47,983	Investment Property (note 25)	53,022
6,456	Intangible Assets (note 24)	5,932
25,042	Long Term Investments (note 29)	19,777
24,002	Long Term Debtors (note 30)	15,556
<b>1,764,788</b>	<b>Long Term Assets</b>	<b>1,759,838</b>
397,316	Short Term Investments (note 39a)	366,976
2,155	Inventories	1,957
96,088	Short Term Debtors (note 31)	106,261
59,110	Cash and Cash Equivalents (note 28)	98,007
170	Assets held for sale (note 27)	170
<b>554,839</b>	<b>Current Assets</b>	<b>573,371</b>
(258,663)	Short Term Borrowing (note 39a)	(269,745)
(92,024)	Short Term Creditors (note 32)	(95,820)
(3,003)	PFI/PPP Liability repayable within 12 months (note 12)	(3,503)
(11)	Finance Lease repayable within 12 months (note 13)	(12)
(3,064)	Provisions to be used within 12 months (note 33)	(2,316)
(12,369)	Capital Grant Receipts in Advance (note 9)	(21,237)
<b>(369,134)</b>	<b>Current Liabilities</b>	<b>(392,633)</b>
(3,698)	Long Term Creditors (note 23)	(2,642)
(154,086)	PFI/PPP Liability repayable in excess of 12 months (note 12)	(150,584)
(1,047)	Finance Lease repayable in excess of 12 months (note 13)	(1,036)
(12,858)	Provisions to be used in excess of 12 months (note 33)	(10,916)
(438,907)	Pensions Liability (note 10)	(433,171)
(258,096)	Long Term Borrowing (note 39a and 39d)	(220,968)
(25,924)	Capital Grant Receipts in Advance (note 9)	(18,063)
<b>(894,616)</b>	<b>Long Term Liabilities</b>	<b>(837,380)</b>
<b>1,055,877</b>	<b>Net Assets</b>	<b>1,103,196</b>

**BALANCE SHEET AS AT 31ST MARCH 2020 (continued)**

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
<b>Usable Reserves</b>		
27,231	General Working Balance (note 34a)	27,640
184,200	Earmarked Reserves (note 34b)	195,064
3,276	Capital Receipts Unapplied Reserve (note 34c)	3,815
19,284	Capital Grant Unapplied Reserve (note 34d)	22,873
<b>233,991</b>	<b>Total Usable Reserves</b>	<b>249,392</b>
<b>Unusable Reserves</b>		
383,895	Revaluation Reserve (note 35a)	409,826
3,897	Collection Fund Adjustment Account (note 35b)	3,986
0	Financial Instruments Adjustment Account	0
(41)	Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve (note 35f)	(308)
(6,335)	Accumulated Absences Account (note 35c)	(7,718)
(447,306)	Pension Reserve (note 35d)	(433,171)
887,776	Capital Adjustment Account (note 35e)	881,189
<b>821,886</b>	<b>Total Unusable Reserves</b>	<b>853,804</b>
<b>1,055,877</b>	<b>Total Reserves</b>	<b>1,103,196</b>

The Balance Sheet shows the value as at the Balance Sheet date of the Assets and Liabilities recognised by the County Council. The net Assets of the County Council (Assets less Liabilities) are matched by the Reserves held by the County Council.

Reserves are reported in two categories. The first category of Reserves are Usable Reserves, ie those Reserves that the County Council may use to provide services, subject to the need to maintain a prudent level of Reserves and any statutory limitations on their use (for example the Capital Receipts Reserve that may only be used to fund Capital Expenditure or repay debt). The second category of Reserves are those that the County Council is not able to use to provide services. This category of Reserves includes Reserves that hold unrealised gains and losses (for example the Revaluation Reserve), where amounts would only become available to provide services if the Assets are sold, and Reserves that hold timing differences shown in the Movement in Reserves Statement line 'Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations'.

**CASH FLOW STATEMENT – YEAR ENDED 31ST MARCH 2020**

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
<b>(119,847)</b>	<b>Net Surplus / (Deficit) on the Provision of Services - See Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement</b>	<b>(47,304)</b>
	<b>Adjust net surplus / (deficit) on the provision of services for non cash movements</b>	
56,902	Depreciation / Amortisation (note 34a)	57,874
14,567	Impairment and revaluations charged to the provision of services (note 34a)	5,894
(478)	Movement in Creditors (Decrease)/increase	10,121
(8,593)	Movement in Debtors Decrease/(increase)	(10,089)
(258)	Movement in Inventories Decrease/(increase)	198
3,626	Movement in Provisions (Decrease)/increase (note 33)	(2,690)
38,563	Pensions Liability	36,301
108,166	Carrying Amount of Non-current Assets sold (note 34a)	62,855
<u>212,495</u>		<u>160,464</u>
	<b>Adjust for items included in the net deficit on the provision of services that are investing and financing activities</b>	
(63,472)	Grants received for investment purposes (note 9)	(56,021)
(3,181)	Proceeds from the sale of property and other assets	(1,652)
<u>(66,653)</u>		<u>(57,673)</u>
<u>25,995</u>	<b>Net cash flows from Operating Activities</b>	<u>55,487</u>

## CASH FLOW STATEMENT (continued)

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
<b>25,995</b>	<b>Net cash flows from Operating Activities</b>	<b>55,487</b>
	<b>Investing Activities</b>	
(89,875)	Purchase of Property, Plant and Equipment and Intangible Assets	(79,485)
(742,407)	Purchase of Short Term and Long Term investments	(954,080)
3,181	Proceeds from the Sale of Property (and other Assets)	1,652
582,950	Proceeds from Short Term and Long Term Investments	989,685
93,856	Other receipts for investing activities	56,024
<b>(152,295)</b>	<b>Net cash flows from Investing Activities</b>	<b>13,796</b>
	<b>Financing Activities</b>	
140,953	Cash receipts of Short and Long Term Borrowing	0
(845)	Other receipts from Financing Activities	(1,328)
(2,113)	Repayment of the outstanding liability of Finance Lease and similar arrangements (notes 12 and 13)	(3,012)
(2,452)	Repayment of Short and Long Term Borrowing	(25,966)
0	Other payments for Financing Activities	(80)
<b>135,543</b>	<b>Net cash flows for Financing Activities</b>	<b>(30,386)</b>
<b>9,243</b>	<b>Net (Decrease) / Increase in Cash and Cash Equivalents</b>	<b>38,897</b>
49,867	Cash and Cash Equivalents at the beginning of the reporting period	59,110
59,110	Cash and Cash Equivalents at the end of the reporting period	98,007
<b>9,243</b>		<b>38,897</b>

The Cash Flow Statement shows the changes in Cash and Cash Equivalents of the County Council during the reporting period. The statement shows how the County Council generates and uses Cash and Cash Equivalents by classifying Cash Flows as Operating, Investing and Financing Activities. The amount of net Cash Flows arising from Operating Activities is a key indicator of the extent to which the operations of the County Council are funded by way of Taxation and Grant Income or from the recipients of services provided by the County Council. Investing activities represent the extent to which cash outflows have been made for resources which are intended to contribute to the County Council's future service delivery. Cash Flows arising from Financing Activities are useful in predicting claims on future Cash Flows by providers of Capital (ie borrowing) to the County Council.

## NOTES TO THE CORE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

### 1. Prior Period Adjustments

There have been no prior period adjustments.

### 2. Accounting Standards that have been issued but have not yet been adopted

CIPFA are considering the implications of adopting IFRS16 – Leases. This standard was originally expected to be adopted in the Statements of Accounts for 2020/2021 but this has been deferred as a result of measures to address the demands placed on local authorities supporting the nation's response to the Covid-19 pandemic. It will not be adopted until 2021/22.

Other standards that have been issued but not yet adopted by the CIPFA Code of Practice include:

- Amendments to IAS 28 Investments in Associates and Joint Ventures: Long-term Interests in Associates and Joint Ventures
- Annual Improvements to IFRS Standards 2015-2017 Cycle
- Amendments to IAS 19 Employee Benefits; Plan Amendment, Curtailment or Settlement.

Any impact on the Statement of Accounts will be assessed at the time of adoption by the CIPFA Code of Practice.

### 3. Critical Judgements in applying Accounting Policies

In applying the accounting policies as set out at the Statement of Accounting Policies the County Council has had to make critical judgements about complex transactions and those involving uncertainty about future events (sensitivity analysis relating to changes to specific critical judgements are included where appropriate) :-

- in the current economic environment there continues to be a degree of uncertainty about future levels of funding for local government. The County Council continues to review the provision of services by the Authority, in response to known and forecast future funding reductions. In 2019/20 funding from Central Government (Dedicated Schools Grant, Other Specific Grants, Uniform Business Rates proceeds and Capital Grants) totalled £519.3million. A change in this funding of 1% is equivalent to £5.19m;
- the County Council, via its external valuer, has conducted an impairment review on land and property assets not being revalued in 2019/20. As a result of this impairment review, it has been concluded no material impairment has occurred. If any material impairment had occurred, a 1% decrease in asset values would reduce the closing NBV on the County Council's balance sheet by £21.0m. The outbreak of Covid-19 has impacted global financial markets and as at the valuation date less weight can be attached to market evidence used previously to inform opinions of value. There is an unprecedented set of circumstances on which to base a judgement. Valuations in the financial statements are therefore reported on the basis of 'material valuation uncertainty' as per the RICS Red Book Global and reflected in the valuation report produced by the County Council's valuer. Consequently less certainty and a higher degree of caution should be attached to the valuations. Having reflected material valuation uncertainty in the report, the valuer has continued to exercise professional judgement and this continues to be the best information available to the Council;
- 17 schools transferred to Academy Status in 2019/20. It is the County Council's policy to exclude academy schools from its Balance Sheet as it does not retain sufficient control over the schools service provision to warrant the recognition of the school as an asset. Typically the land

and buildings of schools that transfer to academy status are transferred to the Academy Trust under a 125 year lease at a peppercorn rent. The value of the County Council's balance sheet would have been £61.7m higher if the 17 schools had not been removed. Further schools may transfer to Academy Status in 2020/21;

- the County Council does not recognise the Property of Voluntary-aided and Voluntary-controlled Schools (except where title of the land and buildings is held by the County Council) located on the Balance Sheet. It has been determined that this property is held by the Trustees of the relevant schools. The voluntary aided and voluntary controlled schools had a combined NBV of £239m. Although the current value of these schools is not known this valuation provides an indication of the additional value that would have been recorded on the County Council's balance sheet if the schools had not been removed;
- the County Council has made estimates of the net pay liability to pay pensions which depend on a number of complex judgments and projections supported by the actuary, which include; the discount rate at which salaries are projected to increase, changes in retirement ages, mortality rates and expected future returns on pension fund Assets. Sensitivity analysis relating to judgements on pension liabilities is included in disclosure note 4 – 'Assumptions Made about the Future and Other Major Sources of Uncertainty';
- the County Council carries its investments in its Group Companies at historic cost and does not re-value these investments on an annual basis because they are neither marketable or available-for-sale equity; nor is it possible to obtain a reliable market estimate of the net worth of the investments. A 1% increase in the value of these investments would equate to £40k;
- to reflect the current economic and financial climate, the County Council has determined its Bad Debt Provision based on a range of factors including the aged-profile of debtors and recent changes to payment profile of debtors. A 1% increase in the County Council's Bad Debt Provision would equate to £37k;
- judgement is required to determine whether the County Council can be reasonably assured that the conditions of grant and contribution income received have been met before recognising them as income in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. Where conditions require specified expenditure to have taken place, the grant monies will not be recognised until this has happened. Equally where conditions specify that a grant or contribution must be repaid in the event of non-expenditure, the income is not recognised until the conditions of the grant have been met; and
- The Code requires the County Council to consider the classification of leases between the categories of finance and operating on an annual basis. The distinction between the two categories is not clearly defined by The Code and an element of judgement is required to make the assessment in line with best practice. As per disclosure note 13 – Leases, the County Council currently has commitments to make payments under operating leases in future years of £9.9m. If 1% of the value of these commitments had been classified as finance leases, the combined total of current and long term liabilities on the County Council's Balance Sheet would increase by £99k.

#### **4. Assumptions Made About the Future and Other Major Sources of Uncertainty**

The Statement of Accounts contains estimated figures that are based upon assumptions made by the County Council about the future or that are otherwise uncertain. Estimates are made taking into account historical experience, current trends and other relevant factors.

## **Pension Liability**

Estimation of the net liability to pay pensions depends upon a number of complex judgements relating to the discount rate used, the rate at which salaries are projected to increase, mortality rates and expected returns on pension fund assets. A firm of consulting actuaries is engaged by the County Council to provide expert advice about the assumptions to be applied, these assumptions may be adjusted on a yearly basis.

A sensitivity analysis around certain assumptions has identified the following changes to the pension deficit of £433m would occur if alternative assumptions were to be applied:-

- a +0.1%pa increase in the discount rate to be applied would reduce the pension deficit by £37.1m;
- a +0.1%pa increase in pension payments inflation would increase the deficit by £27.5m;
- a +0.1%pa pay growth would increase the deficit by £3.7m; and
- an additional 1 year increase in life expectancy would increase the deficit by £58.7m.

## **Property, Plant and Equipment**

Assets are depreciated over the useful economic life that the asset (or components of the assets where appropriate) will be operational. The useful economic life of an individual asset is dependent upon maintaining an appropriate level of repair and maintenance expenditure on that asset. Should insufficient expenditure be incurred to properly maintain an asset then it may be the case that the useful economic life of that asset is reduced; this might give rise to an impairment or accelerated depreciation being required.

Sensitivity analysis around Asset Valuations has identified the following changes to the closing NBVs of the various asset classes would occur if alternative assumptions were to be applied:-

- a 1% increase on assets would be £21.0m.

## 5. Expenditure and Funding Analysis 2019/20

	Net Expenditure £000	Further Movement to Earmarked Reserves £000	Net Expenditure Chargeable to the General Fund £000	Adjustments between the Funding and Accounting Basis £000	Net Expenditure in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement £000
Children and Young People's Service	78,829	(253)	78,576	37,311	115,887
Business and Environmental Services	75,029	9,883	84,912	(4,384)	80,528
Health and Adult Services	158,295	10,876	169,171	7,935	177,106
Central Services	62,193	2,246	64,439	2,002	66,441
Corporate Miscellaneous	6,429	(31,055)	(24,626)	5,426	(19,200)
North Yorkshire Education Services (NYES)	0	1,088	1,088	(1,088)	0
<b>Net Cost of Services</b>	<b>380,775</b>	<b>(7,215)</b>	<b>373,560</b>	<b>47,202</b>	<b>420,762</b>
Other Operating Income and Expenditure	0	0	0	60,555	60,555
Financing and Investment Income & Expenditure	0	0	0	30,098	30,098
Taxation and non specific income and Expenditure	(387,354)	2,521	(384,833)	(79,278)	(464,111)
<b>(Surplus) or Deficit</b>	<b>(6,579)</b>	<b>(4,694)</b>	<b>(11,273)</b>	<b>58,577</b>	<b>47,304</b>
<b>Opening General Fund Balance</b>			(211,431)		
<b>Less/Plus (Surplus) or Deficit on General Fund in Year</b>			(11,273)		
<b>Closing General Fund Balance at 31st March 2020</b>			<b>(222,704)</b>		
<b>General Working Balance</b>			(27,640)		
<b>Earmarked Reserves</b>			(195,064)		
			<b>(222,704)</b>		

The Expenditure and Funding Analysis demonstrates how the funding available to the County Council for the year has been used in providing services in comparison with those resources consumed or earned by authorities in accordance with generally accepted accounting practices. This statement also shows how this expenditure is allocated for decision making purposes between the County Council's directorates. Income and expenditure accounted for under generally accepted accounting practices is presented more fully in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.



## Comparative Expenditure and Funding Analysis 2018/19

	Net Expenditure £000	Further Movement to Earmarked Reserves £000	Net Expenditure Chargeable to the General Fund £000	Adjustments between the Funding and Accounting Basis £000	Net Expenditure in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement £000
Children and Young People's Service	75,776	4,022	79,798	32,340	112,138
Business and Environmental Services	76,080	(3,903)	72,177	7,276	79,453
Health and Adult Services	152,659	1,911	154,570	5,151	159,721
Central Services	57,315	3,500	60,815	1,918	62,733
Corporate Miscellaneous	3,598	(6,332)	(2,734)	9,088	6,354
North Yorkshire Education Services (NYES) (formerly SmartSolutions)	(89)	(1,017)	(1,106)	1,106	0
<b>Net Cost of Services</b>	<b>365,339</b>	<b>(1,819)</b>	<b>363,520</b>	<b>56,879</b>	<b>420,399</b>
Other Operating Income and Expenditure	0	0	0	104,744	104,744
Financing and Investment Income & Expenditure	0	0	0	36,582	36,582
Taxation and non specific income and Expenditure	(367,831)	6,537	(361,294)	(80,584)	(441,878)
<b>(Surplus) or Deficit</b>	<b>(2,492)</b>	<b>4,718</b>	<b>2,226</b>	<b>117,621</b>	<b>119,847</b>
<b>Opening General Fund Balance</b>			(213,657)		
<b>Less/Plus (Surplus) or Deficit on General Fund in Year</b>			2,226		
<b>Closing General Fund Balance at 31st March 2019</b>			<b>(211,431)</b>		
<b>General Working Balance</b>			(27,231)		
<b>Earmarked Reserves</b>			(184,200)		
			<b>(211,431)</b>		

	Adjustments for Capital Purposes £000	Net change for the Pensions Adjustments £000	Other Differences £000	Total Adjustments £000
<b>Adjustments from General Fund to arrive at the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement amounts</b>				
Children and Young People's Service	29,684	5,713	1,914	37,311
Business and Environmental Services	31,974	1,471	(37,829)	(4,384)
Health and Adult Services	4,045	3,837	53	7,935
Central Services	(1,951)	3,651	302	2,002
Corporate Miscellaneous	34	1,666	3,726	5,426
NYES	0	1,583	(2,671)	(1,088)
<b>Net Cost of Services</b>	<b>63,786</b>	<b>17,921</b>	<b>(34,505)</b>	<b>47,202</b>
Other Operating Income and Expenditure	59,874	0	681	60,555
Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure	0	9,981	20,117	30,098
Taxation and non specific income and Expenditure	0	0	(79,278)	(79,278)
<b>Difference between General Fund surplus or deficit and Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services</b>	<b>123,660</b>	<b>27,902</b>	<b>(92,985)</b>	<b>58,577</b>

## Comparative Movements in 2018/19

	Adjustments for Capital Purposes £000	Net change for the Pensions Adjustments £000	Other Differences £000	Total Adjustments £000
<b>Adjustments from General Fund to arrive at the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement amounts</b>				
Children and Young People's Service	36,029	1,951	(5,640)	32,340
Business and Environmental Services	29,941	571	(23,236)	7,276
Health and Adult Services	3,661	1,554	(64)	5,151
Central Services	1,800	1,475	(1,357)	1,918
Corporate Miscellaneous	38	12,750	(3,700)	9,088
NYES	0	688	418	1,106
<b>Net Cost of Services</b>	<b>71,469</b>	<b>18,989</b>	<b>(33,579)</b>	<b>56,879</b>
Other Operating Income and Expenditure	104,077	0	667	104,744
Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure	0	11,175	25,407	36,582
Taxation and non specific income and Expenditure	0	0	(80,584)	(80,584)
<b>Difference between General Fund surplus or deficit and Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services</b>	<b>175,546</b>	<b>30,164</b>	<b>(88,089)</b>	<b>117,621</b>

## Segmental Income

Income received on a segmental basis is analysed below:-

Services	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Children and Young People's Service	(351,966)	(379,215)
Business and Environmental Services	(68,982)	(64,332)
Health and Adult Services	(120,695)	(106,063)
Central Services	(22,859)	(20,900)
Corporate Miscellaneous	(55,379)	(38,672)
NYES	(46,330)	(56,074)
Total income analysed on a segmental basis	<u>(666,211)</u>	<u>(665,256)</u>

## Expenditure and Income Analysed by Nature

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
<b>Expenditure</b>		
Employee benefits expenses	435,353	434,532
Other services expenses	490,836	488,436
Depreciation, Amortisation, Impairment	81,330	106,497
Interest payments	31,417	31,329
Precepts and levies	681	667
Loss on the disposal of assets	59,874	104,077
Total expenditure	<u>1,099,491</u>	<u>1,165,538</u>
<b>Income</b>		
Fees, charges and other service income	(177,407)	(180,581)
Interest and investment income	(6,628)	(4,949)
Income from council tax, non domestic rates income	(384,922)	(354,154)
Government grants and contributions	(482,862)	(505,710)
Investment Properties	(368)	(297)
Total income	<u>(1,052,187)</u>	<u>(1,045,691)</u>
 (Surplus) or Deficit on the Provision of Services	 <u>47,304</u>	 <u>119,847</u>

Fees, charges and other service income includes £86.0m (2018/19 £74.7m) which relates to revenue from contracts with service recipients.

## Cash Flow – Operating Activities

The cash flows for operating activities, included in the above Interest payments and Income and investment Income are:-

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Interest received	(3,259)	(2,687)
Interest paid	28,749	29,479
dividends received	(701)	(412)
Total	<u>24,789</u>	<u>26,380</u>

## 6. Trading Activities

The County Council operates a number of trading services. Details of those services with a turnover of greater than £2m are as follows:-

Service	2019/20				2018/19			
	Total Cost £000	Total Income £000	Transfer to / from Reserves £000	Net Surplus / (Deficit) £000	Total Cost £000	Total Income £000	Transfer to / from Reserves £000	Net Surplus / (Deficit) £000
Building Cleaning Services	8,039	8,519	(480)	0	8,283	8,946	(663)	0
County Caterers Service	17,352	17,025	327	0	19,714	20,777	(1,063)	0
Maintenance and Servicing Scheme	2,665	3,397	(732)	0	3,231	3,374	(143)	0
Outdoor Learning Service	0	0	0	0	2,110	2,166	(56)	0
Schools ICT Service	4,727	4,985	(258)	0	3,776	4,032	(256)	0
Staff Absence Scheme	3,474	3,333	141	0	3,507	4,031	(524)	0
Other Services (< £2 Million individually)	12,795	11,142	1,653	0	14,346	12,748	1,598	0
<b>Total Results for Trading Units</b>	<u>49,052</u>	<u>48,401</u>	<u>651</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>54,967</u>	<u>56,074</u>	<u>(1,107)</u>	<u>0</u>

During 2019/20, the Council's traded services, including insurance offered to schools, operated under the brand of North Yorkshire Education Service (NYES). This is an in-house arrangement which reflects a governance and reporting structure whereby such services are held accountable by a Board, chaired by the County Council's Chief Executive.

The net surplus / deficit on each traded activity is transferred to a reserve at the end of each financial year.

Trading operations are incorporated into the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. Some trading operations are an integral part of the County Council's services to the public, whilst others are support services to the County Council's activities e.g. Cleaning. Where the trading activities are not integral to the County Council's service obligations, the net financial position of the trading operations are identified within the Financing and Investment Income section of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Net (surplus)/ deficit included within Cost of Services	495	(507)
Net (surplus) / deficit credited to Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure	156	(600)
Net (surplus) / deficit on trading operations	<u>651</u>	<u>(1,107)</u>

## 7. Council Tax Income

Council Tax Income totalled £306.8m (£289.3m in 2018/19) consisting of:-

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Precept Income for year	305,853	287,758
Collection Fund surplus from previous years	1,219	1,095
Collection Fund Adjustment	(228)	404
	<u>306,844</u>	<u>289,257</u>

The precept income from Council Tax is equivalent to a basic amount of £1,311.16 for an average band D property.

## 8. Non-Domestic Rates

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Non-Domestic Rating Income for year from Districts	44,324	18,391
Collection Fund surplus/(deficit) from previous years	(426)	66
Business Rates Retention Scheme funding from Government	33,863	46,427
Collection Fund Adjustment	317	13
	<u>78,078</u>	<u>64,897</u>

## 9. Grant Income

The County Council credited the following grants and contributions to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

### Credited to Taxation and Non-specific Grant Income

Non-Ringfenced Government Grants	2019/20		2018/19	
	£000	£000	£000	£000
Government Revenue Support Grant		0		7,557
Other Government Funding				
- Covid-19 LA Support Grant	15,229		0	
- Rural Services Delivery Grant	0		8,285	
- Business Rates Reliefs	5,004		5,599	
- New Homes Bonus	1,794		1,737	
- Private Finance Initiative	704		704	
- Local Services Support	437		370	
		23,168		16,695
Total		<u>23,168</u>		<u>24,252</u>

Capital Grants	2019/20	2018/19
	£000	£000
Local Transport Plan	35,008	42,356
Other Capital Grants / Contributions	10,236	2,242
School Condition Grant	7,454	8,016
Local Growth Deal Grant	3,323	6,454
DfT Pothole Grant	0	4,404
Total	<u>56,021</u>	<u>63,472</u>

Revenue Grants Credited to Services	2019/20	2018/19
	£000	£000
Dedicated Schools Grant	277,138	297,963
Public Health	21,182	21,757
Education Funding Agency	12,932	12,749
Pupil Premium	11,140	12,475
Improved Better Care Fund Phase 1	10,979	5,258
Teachers Pay Grant	7,284	0
Universal Infant Free School Meals	4,552	5,017
Disabled Facilities Grant	4,508	0
Adult Social Care Support Grant	4,140	1,515
Physical Education & School Sport	4,060	4,294
Additional Better Care Fund	3,416	0
Strengthening Families Protecting Children	2,646	0
Winter Pressures Grant	2,424	0
Partners in Practice Grant	2,367	0
Scarborough Opportunities Area	1,177	3,120
Skills Funding Agency	208	1,817
Other Grants	15,397	16,993
Total	<u>385,550</u>	<u>382,958</u>

The County Council has received a number of grants and contributions that have yet to be recognised as income as they have conditions attached to them that will require the grant to be returned if those conditions are not met. The balances at the year-end are as follows:-

### Capital Grants and Contributions Received in Advance

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
<b>To be used within 1 year</b>		
Local Growth Fund Grant	9,758	6,844
Basic Need Grant	4,112	0
Bridges - Flood Grant 2019	2,477	0
Junction 47 - LGF Grant	2,470	0
Earmarked S106	1,717	0
National Productivity Investment Fund Grant	620	0
Other	83	183
Local Transport Plan Grant	0	2,633
Pothole Action Fund Grant	0	1,990
Safer Roads Grant	0	547
A1 Dishforth to Leeming Works	0	128
Environment Agency Grants	0	44
Total	<u>21,237</u>	<u>12,369</u>

### To be used in excess of 1 year

Safer Roads Grant	7,927	7,539
Private Contributions	3,839	6,468
National Productivity Investment Fund	2,234	2,221
Local Growth Fund	1,787	6,785
Schools Devolved Capital Grant	1,602	1,176
Highways England Grant	534	0
Other	140	1,735
Total	<u>18,063</u>	<u>25,924</u>

### Capital Grants Credited to Services

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Local Growth Fund	9,832	24,901
Basic Need Grant	2,704	3,969
School Condition Grant	2,697	3,568
Devolved Formula Capital Grant	2,088	2,347
Other	223	242
Total	<u>17,544</u>	<u>35,027</u>



## 10. Pension Arrangements

As part of the terms and conditions of employment, the County Council offers retirement benefits to its employees. Although these benefits will not actually be payable until employees retire, the County Council has a commitment to make the payments that need to be disclosed at the time that employees earn their future entitlement.

The County Council participates in three different pension schemes:-

- Local Government Pension Scheme, for employees other than teachers, administered by North Yorkshire County Council. This is a funded defined benefit scheme, meaning that the County Council and employees pay contributions into a fund, calculated at a level intended to balance pension liabilities with investment assets;
- Teachers' Pension Scheme, sponsored by the Department for Education (DfE). This is an unfunded defined benefit scheme, meaning that there are no investment assets built up to meet the pension liabilities, and cash has to be generated to meet actual pension payments as they eventually fall due. The Actuary is unable to individually allocate a share of assets to scheme participants; this scheme is treated on the same basis as a defined contributions scheme for the purposes of these accounts.

Any discretionary enhancements to benefits awarded by the County Council remain the liability of the County Council and are paid monthly in addition to the pension paid by the DfE. These costs are accounted for on a defined benefit basis and are identified separately within this note.

- NHS Pension Scheme, administered by the NHS Business Service Authority. This is an unfunded defined benefit scheme that the Council is required to account for as if it were a defined contribution scheme. This is because the Council's obligation is limited to paying contributions as they fall due, with no obligation to pay future benefits. Contributions paid in 2019/20 were £75k (2018/19 £81k).

The County Council recognises the cost of retirement benefits in the Net Cost of Services when they are earned by employees, rather than when the benefits are eventually paid as pensions. However, the charge the County Council is required to make against council tax is based on the cash payable in the year, so the real cost of retirement benefits is reversed out (transferred) in the Movement in Reserves Statement - General Working Balance.

The following transactions have been made in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement for 2019/20:-

	Local Government Pension Scheme		Teachers' Pension Scheme		Total	
	2019/20	2018/19	2019/20	2018/19	2019/20	2018/19
	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000
<b>Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement</b>						
Net Cost of Service						
Current Service Cost	71,853	60,705	0	0	71,853	60,705
Past Service Cost (including curtailments)	698	11,975	0	0	698	11,975
Settlement Costs	0	0	0	0	0	0
Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure						
Net Interest Expense	9,700	10,840	281	335	9,981	11,175
<b>Total post employment Benefits charged to the (Surplus) / Deficit on the Provision of Services</b>	<b>82,251</b>	<b>83,520</b>	<b>281</b>	<b>335</b>	<b>82,532</b>	<b>83,855</b>
<b>Other Post Employment Benefits charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement</b>						
Remeasurement of the net defined benefit liability	(41,097)	(51,587)	(940)	(370)	(42,037)	(51,957)
<b>Total Post Employment Benefits charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement</b>	<b>41,154</b>	<b>31,933</b>	<b>(659)</b>	<b>(35)</b>	<b>40,495</b>	<b>31,898</b>
<b>Movement in Reserves Statement</b>						
Reversal of Net Charge to the (Surplus) / Deficit on Provision of Services	(82,251)	(83,520)	(281)	(335)	(82,532)	(83,855)
<b>Actual amount charged against the General Fund Balance in the Year</b>						
Employers' contributions payable to scheme	53,484	52,536	0	0	53,484	52,536
Retirement benefits payable to pensioners	0	0	1,146	1,155	1,146	1,155
					<b>54,630</b>	<b>53,691</b>

A comparison between the Net Cost of Service and the actual amount charged against the General Fund Balance in year shows that the costs disclosed for services are £21,181k higher than the amount charged against the General Fund. This is as a result of the following:

- the County Councils contributions of £53,484k to the Local Government Pension Scheme being replaced with a current service cost of £71,853k. This (£18,369k) adjustment equates to a 34.3% increase in employer's pension costs;
- in addition, under IAS 19, the unfunded liability arising from enhanced teachers' pensions requires that the cost of benefits paid in the year (£1,146k) is removed from the net cost of services as it relates to periods of service prior to 2019/20;
- a past service cost including curtailments and settlements of £698k relating to decisions taken in previous financial years; and
- administration expenses of £968k.

### Assets and Liabilities in Relation to Post-employment Benefits

Reconciliation of present value of the scheme liabilities (defined benefit obligation)

	Funded Liabilities		Unfunded Liabilities	
	Local Government Pension Scheme		Discretionary Benefits	
	2019/20	2018/19	2019/20	2018/19
	£m	£m	£m	£m
Opening balance at 1st April	(1,827.0)	(1,717.0)	(12.3)	(13.5)
Current Service Cost	(71.9)	(60.7)	0.0	0.0
Interest Cost	(43.4)	(44.2)	(0.3)	(0.3)
Contributions by scheme participants	(12.0)	(11.7)	0.0	0.0
Remeasurement liabilities	23.2	(101.1)	0.2	(0.3)
Demographic Assumptions (Gain)/Loss	61.4	74.6	0.7	0.7
Benefits Paid	48.9	45.1	1.2	1.1
Settlements / Curtailments	(0.7)	(12.0)	0.0	0.0
Closing Balance at 31st March	<u>(1,821.5)</u>	<u>(1,827.0)</u>	<u>(10.5)</u>	<u>(12.3)</u>

Reconciliation of the fair value of the scheme assets

	Funded Liabilities		Unfunded Liabilities	
	Local Government Pension Scheme		Discretionary Benefits	
	2019/20	2018/19	2019/20	2018/19
	£m	£m	£m	£m
Opening balance at 1st April	1,400.4	1,278.2	0.0	0.0
Interest on Plan Assets	33.7	33.4	0.0	0.0
Remeasurement assets	(43.6)	78.1	0.0	0.0
Employer Contributions	45.1	44.1	1.1	1.2
Contributions by scheme participants	12.0	11.7	0.0	0.0
Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Benefits Paid	(48.8)	(45.1)	(1.1)	(1.2)
Closing Balance at 31st March	<u>1,398.8</u>	<u>1,400.4</u>	<u>0.0</u>	<u>0.0</u>

The actual return on the scheme assets in the year was £9.9m (2018/19 £111.5m).

The liabilities show the underlying commitments that the County Council has in the long-run to pay for retirement benefits. The total net liability of £433.2m has a sustained impact on the net worth of the County Council.

However, statutory arrangements for funding the deficit mean that the financial position in relation to pensions remains healthy because:-

- the deficit on the local government scheme will be made good by setting appropriate contribution rates over the remaining working life of employees, as assessed by the scheme actuary; and
- finance is only required to be raised to cover the teachers' pension enhancements when the pensions are actually due to be paid.

### Basis for estimating Assets and Liabilities

Liabilities have been assessed on an actuarial basis using the projected unit method, an estimate of the pensions that will be payable in future years dependent on assumptions about mortality rates, salary levels etc. The liabilities have been assessed by AON, an independent firm of actuaries and the main assumptions used in their calculations have been:-

	31st March 2020 %	31st March 2019 %
Rate of CPI inflation	2.0	2.2
Rate of increase in salaries	3.3	3.5
Rate of increase in pensions	2.0	2.2
Rate for discounting schemes liabilities	2.3	2.4
Proportion of employees opting to take a commuted lump sum (not Teachers Scheme)	50.0	50.0
	Years	Years
Post retirement mortality assumptions		
- Male future pensioner aged 65 in 20 years' time	23.5	23.9
- Female future pensioner aged 65 in 20 years' time	25.7	27.2
- Male current Pensioner aged 65	21.8	22.2
- Female current Pensioner aged 65	23.9	25.3

Changes in the Local Government Pension Scheme permit employees retiring to take an increase in their lump sum payment on retirement in exchange for a reduction in their future annual pension. On the advice of our actuaries we have assumed that 50% of employees retiring will take advantage of this change to the pension scheme. When first introduced, there was a significant "one-off" reduction in the County Council's liabilities which was reflected as a change in accounting policies as it affected all accrued liabilities. In subsequent years the impact of commutation is considerably smaller as it only relates to liabilities arising in the year and is included under Past Service Costs/Gains.

Assets in the North Yorkshire Pension Fund are valued at fair value, principally market value for investments. The County Council's share of the assets totals £1,398.8m at 31st March 2020 (£1,400.4m at 31st March 2019). The assets consist of the following categories, by proportion of the total assets held by the Fund. There are no assets in place to cover the teachers' enhanced pension liability.

The overall expected rate of return on assets is based on the strategic asset allocation of the Fund as follows:-

	31st March 2020 %	31st March 2019 %
Equity investments	58.5	56.4
Government Bonds	19.1	19.0
Corporate Bonds / Other Bonds	0.0	0.0
Property	7.3	8.4
Other	11.0	11.3
Cash / Liquidity Assets	4.1	4.9
	<u>100.0</u>	<u>100.0</u>

### Surplus / (Deficit) in the Scheme

	2019/20 £m	2018/19 £m	2017/18 £m	2016/17 £m	2015/16 £m
Present Value of defined benefit obligations	(1,832.0)	(1,839.3)	(1,730.5)	(1,622.7)	(1,370.2)
Fair Value of Scheme Assets	<u>1,398.8</u>	<u>1,400.4</u>	<u>1,278.2</u>	<u>1,158.8</u>	<u>933.3</u>
Deficit in the Scheme	<u>(433.2)</u>	<u>(438.9)</u>	<u>(452.3)</u>	<u>(463.9)</u>	<u>(436.9)</u>

### Actuarial Gains and Losses

The actuarial gains / (losses) identified as movements on the Pensions Reserve in 2019/20 can be analysed into the following categories, measured as absolute amounts and as a percentage of assets or liabilities at 31st March 2020:-

	2019/20		2018/19		2017/18		2016/17		2015/16	
	£m	%	£m	%	£m	%	£m	%	£m	%
Experience adjustments on scheme assets	(43.6)	(3.1)	78.1	5.6	61.7	4.8	183.9	15.9	(30.3)	3.3
Experience adjustments on scheme liabilities	13.9	0.8	2.8	0.2	8.8	0.5	(129.5)	(8.0)	(16.3)	1.2
	<u>(29.7)</u>		<u>80.9</u>		<u>70.5</u>		<u>54.4</u>		<u>(46.6)</u>	

Further details are contained in the Statement by Consulting Actuary, copies of which are available on request from Central Services, County Hall, Northallerton, DL7 8AD.

The estimated amount of contributions expected to be paid to the Scheme during the 2020/21 financial year is £43.8m.

Teachers employed by the County Council are members of the Teachers' Pension Scheme, administered by Capita. It provides teachers with defined benefits upon their retirement, and the County Council contributes towards the costs by making contributions based upon a percentage of members' pensionable salaries. The policy of offering enhancements to the retirement benefits of

teachers ceased in 1996/97, however, the cost of enhancements awarded prior to that date will continue to be met until those pensions cease to be paid.

In 2019/20 the County Council paid £22.3m to the Teachers' Pension Agency as a contribution towards teachers' pension costs, which represents an average 16.4% of teachers' pensionable pay. The figures for 2018/19 were £19.7m and 16.4% from September 2018 (16.4% between April and August 2018).

The scheme is a defined benefit scheme. Although the scheme is unfunded, Teachers' Pensions use a notional fund as the basis for calculating the employers' contribution rate paid by local education authorities. However, it is not possible for the County Council to identify a share of the underlying liabilities in the scheme attributable to its own employees.

The County Council is unable to identify the deficit of the Teachers' Pension Scheme as Central Government suspended all actuarial valuations whilst the scheme was re-designed as part of public sector pensions reform. The primary purpose of these valuations is to set the contribution rate.

The County Council is responsible for the costs of any additional benefits awarded upon early retirement outside of the terms of the teachers' scheme. These benefits are fully accrued in the pensions liability as described above.

Assumptions for the Teachers' Pension Scheme are broadly in line with those for the Local Government Pension Scheme.

**11. Audit Fees**

In 2019/20 the County Council incurred the following fees relating to external audit:-

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Fees payable to the External Auditor with regard to :-		
External audit service carried out by appointed auditor	73	73
Certification of grant claims and returns	4	8
Other Services (rebate from Public Sector Audit Appointments)	(9)	0
	68	81

**12. Private Finance Initiative (Service Concessions)/Public Private Partnership**

In April 2002 the County Council commenced payments on a Private Finance Initiative (PFI) scheme which provides for four replacement primary schools at Barby CP, Brotherton and Byram PS (both near Selby), Kirby Hill CE (near Boroughbridge) and Ripon Cathedral CE. The contract is for 25 years.

Brotherton and Byram CPS converted to academy status on 1st August 2015. As a result, the building value of the school has been removed from the County Council Balance Sheet.

Two of the schools, Kirby Hill CEPS and Ripon Cathedral CEPS, are voluntary controlled schools. On expiry of the private finance initiative in 2027 these two school buildings will transfer to the respective Trustees of each of the schools. However, to reflect the substance of the transaction

and to give consistency in approach to the PFI scheme the building values for these two schools are retained on the County Council balance sheet along with that of Barlby CPS.

The associated liability for all of the schools is shown as a finance lease within the accounts.

In March 2018, the County Council commenced payments on a Public Private Partnership project in conjunction with York City Council, for a Waste treatment plant provided by Amey CESP, AWPR Ltd. The payments made by North Yorkshire County Council represent 79% of the scheme, with 21% attributable to York City Council. The contract is for 25 years.

During the term of the contract, the provider is required to make facilities available in line with the agreement with approved variations adjusted through the payment mechanism where appropriate.

Upon expiry the facility will be handed to the County Council in good working order. The associated asset has been recognised within Property, Plant & Equipment within the accounts, along with liabilities due over the term of the contract.

### Value of PFI/PPP Assets

	2019/20			2018/19		
	Schools £000	Waste £000	Total £000	Schools £000	Waste £000	Total £000
Opening Balance	5,206	152,271	157,477	4,731	157,522	162,253
Depreciation	(277)	(5,251)	(5,528)	(246)	(5,251)	(5,497)
Additions	0	0	0	0	0	0
Revaluations	944	0	944	721	0	721
Disposals	0	0	0	0	0	0
Closing Balance	<u>5,873</u>	<u>147,020</u>	<u>152,893</u>	<u>5,206</u>	<u>152,271</u>	<u>157,477</u>

Forming part of the above balance are the two voluntary controlled schools which have a net book value of £3,091k (£2,741k 2018/19). This represents the fair value of the County Council's interest in the remaining term of the contract; on the expiry of the PFI arrangement in 2027, the buildings of the two voluntary controlled schools revert to the Trustees of those schools.

### Value of PFI/PPP Liabilities

	2019/20			2018/19		
	Schools £000	Waste £000	Total £000	Schools £000	Waste £000	Total £000
Opening Balance	3,674	153,415	157,089	3,988	155,204	159,192
Payments/Repayment:	(343)	(2,659)	(3,002)	(314)	(1,789)	(2,103)
Additions	0	0	0	0	0	0
Closing Balance	<u>3,331</u>	<u>150,756</u>	<u>154,087</u>	<u>3,674</u>	<u>153,415</u>	<u>157,089</u>

**Payments due to be made under PFI/PPP Contracts**

	Repayment of leasing liability		Payment of Interest		Lifecycle Costs		Provisions of Services		Total	
	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000
<b>Within 1 year</b>										
Schools	374		301		0		469		1,144	
Waste	<u>3,129</u>	3,503	<u>16,004</u>	16,305	<u>1</u>	1	<u>10,123</u>	10,592	<u>29,257</u>	30,401
<b>More than 1 year</b>										
within 2-5 years										
Schools	1,865		834		0		1,875		4,574	
Waste	<u>13,552</u>	15,417	<u>60,397</u>	61,231	<u>2,903</u>	2,903	<u>44,059</u>	45,934	<u>120,911</u>	125,485
within 6-10 years										
Schools	1,092		155		111		931		2,289	
Waste	<u>18,553</u>	19,645	<u>67,061</u>	67,216	<u>13,037</u>	13,148	<u>63,268</u>	64,199	<u>161,919</u>	164,208
within 11-15 years										
Schools	0		0		0		0		0	
Waste	<u>29,454</u>	29,454	<u>56,205</u>	56,205	<u>16,031</u>	16,031	<u>72,018</u>	72,018	<u>173,708</u>	173,708
within 16-20 years										
Schools	0		0		0		0		0	
Waste	<u>54,013</u>	54,013	<u>33,528</u>	33,528	<u>15,459</u>	15,459	<u>82,001</u>	82,001	<u>185,001</u>	185,001
within 21-25 years										
Schools	0		0		0		0		0	
Waste	<u>32,055</u>	32,055	<u>4,394</u>	4,394	<u>2,603</u>	2,603	<u>50,491</u>	50,491	<u>89,543</u>	89,543
<b>Total - More than 1 year</b>										
Schools		2,957		989		111		2,806		6,863
Waste		<u>147,627</u>		<u>221,585</u>		<u>50,033</u>		<u>311,837</u>		<u>731,082</u>
		<u>150,584</u>		<u>222,574</u>		<u>50,144</u>		<u>314,643</u>		<u>737,945</u>



**Payments due to be made under PFI/PPP Contracts - Comparative Movements in 2018/19**

	Repayment of leasing liability		Payment of Interest		Lifecycle Costs		Provisions of Services		Total	
	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000
Prior Year 2018/19										
<b>Within 1 year</b>										
Schools	343		332		0		469		1,144	
Waste	<u>2,660</u>	3,003	<u>16,300</u>	16,632	<u>0</u>	0	<u>9,976</u>	10,445	<u>28,936</u>	30,080
<b>More than 1 year</b>										
Schools	3,330		1,290		111		3,275		8,006	
Waste	<u>150,756</u>	154,086	<u>237,589</u>	238,879	<u>50,035</u>	50,146	<u>321,960</u>	325,235	<u>760,339</u>	768,345

Values given are based upon current prices with no assumed inflation in future years. A Government grant of £704k towards the overall costs of the schools PFI has also been credited in year to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement under Non-Ringfenced Government Grants. This value of this grant will remain at £704k until the end of the contract in 2027.

### 13. Leases

#### Finance Leases

The County Council has a number of arrangements that are considered to be finance leases. These leases are in relation to buildings, the rental payments under these arrangements in the year were £169k (£169k in 2018/19).

The County Council is committed to making minimum lease payments under these leases in future financial years comprising the settlement of the long term liability for the interest in the property and financing costs payable whilst the lease obligation remains outstanding.

Long Term Liability Lease Obligation	Finance Lease Liability	
	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Within 1 year	12	11
Between 2 - 5 years	59	54
Later than 5 years	977	993
	<u>1,048</u>	<u>1,058</u>

The minimum lease payments set out in the agreements entered in to by the County Council include a further £2,296k (£2,389k in 2018/19) of finance costs over the remaining life of the lease. The minimum lease payments will be payable over the following periods:

	Minimum Lease Payments	
	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Within 1 year	105	105
Between 2 - 5 years	420	420
Later than 5 years	2,820	2,924
	<u>3,345</u>	<u>3,449</u>

The following net value of assets held under finance leases are shown on the Balance Sheet.

Property	Finance Lease Liability	
	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
	<u>999</u>	<u>1,012</u>

#### Operating Leases

The County Council utilised assets held under operating leases for Land and Buildings and Vehicles, Plant and Equipment. Payments made during the year amount to £1,051k (£853k in 2018/19) in respect of Land and Building leases and £2,174k for Vehicles, Plant and Equipment (£2,634k in 2018/19).

The County Council had commitments at the 31st March 2020 to make payments under operating leases in future financial years, comprising the following elements:-

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Within 1 year	2,863	2,913
Between 2 - 5 years	5,639	5,242
Later than 5 years	1,408	3,498
	<u>9,910</u>	<u>11,653</u>

The capital value of these operating leases is not shown on the Balance Sheet.

The County Council acted as lessor and sub-lessor for various properties under cancellable agreements, these primarily comprise of County Farms and highway maintenance depots operated under a service agreement with Ringway Infrastructure Service Limited.

Rental receipts for Land and Buildings received during the year amount to £762k (£584k in 2018/19).

#### 14. Related Party Transactions

The Accounting Code of Practice requires the disclosure of all material transactions undertaken by the County Council with a related party during the year. IAS 24 Related Party disclosures was introduced to ensure that financial statements highlight any material transactions between an organisation and its related parties. These are bodies or individuals that have the potential to control or influence the County Council or to be controlled or influenced by the County Council.

**Members of the Council** have direct control over the County Council's financial and operating policies. During 2019/20, funding of £10,830 was provided to one organisation in which one member had interests. Contracts were entered into in full compliance with the County Council's constitution. In these instances, the payments were made with proper consideration of declarations of interest. The relevant members did not take part in any discussion or decision relating to the funding. Details of all relationships are recorded in the Register of Members' Interest.

**Officers** have day to day control of the running of the County Council's affairs. No material related party transactions occurred with Officers in 2019/20. However, it should be noted that the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources is Treasurer to the North Yorkshire Pension Fund; the Head of Finance – External Clients is Treasurer to the North York Moors National Park Authority; an Assistant Director – Strategic Resources is Treasurer to Selby District Council, and a director of Veritau North Yorkshire on behalf of Selby District Council; another Assistant Director – Strategic Resources is Treasurer to Ryedale District Council.

#### Companies and Joint Ventures

The County Council has a substantial interest in the following companies:-

- Align Property Partners Limited
  - Brierley Homes Limited
  - First North Law Limited
  - NYnet Limited
  - SJB Recycling Limited
  - Veritau Limited
  - Yorwaste Limited
- owning 100% of the share capital
  - owning 100% of the share capital
  - owning 100% of the share capital
  - owning 100% of the share capital
  - owning 78% of the issued share capital
  - owning 50% of the share capital
  - owning 78% of the issued share capital.

The transactions between the County Council and those companies where a material group relationship has been identified are eliminated in the Group Accounts financial statements.

There is also a group relationship with Yorkshire Purchasing Organisation (YPO) but, as there is not a significant level of control nor material expenditure, no consolidation adjustments have been undertaken within the Group Account statements on the grounds of it being a simple investment.

**Align Property Partners Limited:**

The total value of services provided by Align Property Partners Limited in 2019/20 to the County Council was £2,734k (£2,788k in 2018/19) and at 31st March 2020 the trading creditor balance was £236k (£406k in 2018/19).

The County Council provided services to Align Property Partners Limited totalling £319k (£557k in 2018/19) of which £30k was outstanding as at 31st March 2020 (£30k in 2018/19).

The County Council provided a loan facility to Align Property Partners Limited of up to £500k of which £Nil was taken up at 31st March 2020 (£Nil in 2018/19).

**Brierley Homes Limited:**

The total value of services provided by Brierley Homes Limited in 2019/20 to the County Council was £Nil (£Nil in 2018/19). The County Council provided services to Brierley Homes Limited totalling £259k (£181k in 2018/19) of which £27k was outstanding as at 31st March 2020 (£110k as at 31st March 2019).

The County Council provided a loan facility to Brierley Homes Limited of up to £25m of which £4,557k was taken up as at 31st March 2020 (£3,107 as at 31st March 2019) and therefore £202k interest was paid to the County Council in 2019/20 (£86k in 2018/19).

**First North Law Limited:**

The total value of services provided by First North Law Limited in 2019/20 to the County Council was £44k (£56k in 2018/19) and at 31st March 2020 the trading creditor balance was £0.4k (£16k in 2018/19). The County Council provided services to First North Law Limited totalling £31k (£37k in 2018/19) of which £14k was outstanding as at 31st March 2020 (£16k as at 31st March 2019).

The County Council provided a loan facility to First North Law Limited of up to £250k of which £85k was taken up as at 31st March 2020 (£85k in 2018/19) and therefore £4k interest was paid to the County Council in 2019/20 (£4k in 2018/19).

**NYnet Limited:**

The total value of services provided by NYnet Limited in 2019/20 to the County Council was £1,168k (£3,387k in 2018/19), and at 31st March 2020 the trading creditor balance was £Nil (£70k in 2018/19).

The County Council provided services to NYnet Limited totalling £366k (£142k in 2018/19), of which £Nil was outstanding as at 31st March 2020 (£Nil in 2018/19).

The County Council provided a loan facility to NYnet Limited of up to £10m in 2019/20 (£10m in 18/19) of which the closing balance as at 31st March 2020 was £Nil (£Nil as at 31st March 2019). Interest accrued in year of £262k (£228k in 18/19) on this loan and was outstanding as at 31st March 2020. The loan balance at 31st March 2019 was £Nil.

£13.3m due to the County Council from NYnet which relates to unspent funding is included in outstanding Debtors as at 31st March 2020 (£10,632k in 18/19).

**SJB Recycling Limited:**

There have been no transactions between SJB Recycling Limited and the County Council during 2019/20 or 2018/19. SJB Recycling Limited ceased trading on 31st March 2020.

**Veritau Limited:**

The total value of services provided by Veritau Limited in 2019/20 to the County Council was £561k (£512k in 2018/19) and at 31st March 2020 the trading creditor balance was £Nil (£1k in 2018/19).

The County Council provided services to Veritau Limited totalling £41k (£16k in 2018/19) and at 31st March 2020, £Nil was outstanding (£4k in 2018/19).

**Yorwaste Limited:**

The total value of services, including landfill tax provided by Yorwaste Limited in 2019/20 to the County Council was £27,888k (£27,630k in 2018/19) and as at 31st March 2020 the trading creditor balance was £3,345k (£6,240k in 2018/19).

The County Council provided services to Yorwaste Limited totalling £6,116k (£6,240k in 2018/19) of which £6,229k (£5,780k in 2018/19) was outstanding as at 31st March 2020.

The County Council provided a loan to Yorwaste Limited of £6,809k of which interest was received by the County Council of £285k in 2019/20.

Yorwaste Limited did not pay the County Council a dividend in 2019/20 (£Nil in 2018/19).

**Yorkshire Purchasing Organisation (YPO):**

The County Council made payments to YPO in 2019/20 totalling £22.2m (£24.5m in 2018/19).

A dividend of £620k (£632k in 2018/19) in relation to YPO's 2019 trading activities is reflected in the County Council's 2019/20 Accounts.

**Other Related Party Transactions**

The UK government exerts significant influence through legislation and grant funding. The following material transactions, (over £1m), with other related parties arose, which are not disclosed elsewhere in the Statement of Accounts:-

Revenue and Capital contributions received towards jointly funded schemes; NHS bodies within North Yorkshire totalling £23.6m (£21.7m in 2018/19) and made payments totalling £1.4m (£1.3m in 2018/19).

The County Council provided the North Yorkshire Pension Fund administrative and support services totalling £1.5m in 2019/20 (£1.4m in 2018/19).

**15. Pooled Funds**

Under Section 75 of the Health Act 2006, the County Council has undertaken joint working arrangements with appropriate NHS bodies. Pooled funds enable the County Council to address specific local health issues.

The formation of a Pooled Fund does not create a separate legal entity. The County Council is involved in three distinct areas of pooled funds - the Intermediate Care (Whole Systems) Pooled Fund, Equipment Pooled Fund and the Better Care Pooled Fund. Where the County Council acts as the 'host', the County Council has responsibility for the financial administration of the pool. All contributions by the County Council toward pooled funds have been included within the Net Cost of Services in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

The Intermediate Care (Whole Systems) Pooled Fund and Equipment Pooled Fund have not been itemised below as their values do not materially impact on the overall position.

## The Better Care Fund (BCF)

The BCF formally operated for the first time in 2015/16 involving the County Council, District Councils and Clinical Commissioning Groups (CCGs) that operate within the North Yorkshire Area. The aim of the fund is to create closer integration between health and social care to improve outcomes for patients, service users and carers. The County Council is the host for the pooled fund for all areas of the County.

The Improved Better Care Fund (IBCF) was first announced in the 2015 Spending Review and is paid as a direct grant to local government, with a condition that it is pooled into the local BCF plan. The IBCF grant allocations were increased in the 2017 Spring Budget. According to the grant determination, the funding can be spent on three purposes:

- Meeting adult social care needs;
- Reducing pressures in the NHS, including supporting more people to be discharged from hospital when they are ready; and
- Ensuring that the local social care provider market is supported.

There is no requirement to spend across all three purposes, or to spend a set proportion on each. The table below shows committed funds against planned IBCF and BCF schemes. Any unspent but committed funds at the year-end have been held as a reserve.

	CCGs	NYCC	MHCLG	NY District Councils	Total 2019/20	Total 2018/19
	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000
<b>Contributions</b>	39,580	0	21,327	0	60,907	54,328
<b>Expenditure</b>						
Schemes/Additional Costs	25,196	0	0	0	25,196	24,097
Protection of Social Care	0	14,384	0	0	14,384	13,935
Disabled Facilities Grant	0	0	0	4,508	4,508	4,178
Improve BCF Schemes	0	14,395	0	0	14,395	12,118
Winter Pressures Grant	0	2,424	0	0	2,424	0
Total Expenditure	<u>25,196</u>	<u>31,203</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>4,508</u>	<u>60,907</u>	<u>54,328</u>

## 16. Disclosure of Remuneration

Regulations require the County Council to disclose the number of staff receiving payments, including taxable benefits, of more than £50k in the relevant financial year.

The number of employees who receive remuneration of over £50k are as follows. Please note that these figures include (i) teachers employed directly by a school's governing body rather than by the local authority (ii) the senior employees as identified at the end of this note:-

Band (£)	2019/20			2018/19		
	Teachers	Other	Total	Teachers	Other	Total
50,000 - 54,999	106	57	163	101	62	163
55,000 - 59,999	83	25	108	73	29	102
60,000 - 64,999	49	40	89	45	29	74
65,000 - 69,999	35	11	46	21	3	24
70,000 - 74,999	14	1	15	11	1	12
75,000 - 79,999	8	5	13	4	3	7
80,000 - 84,999	3	4	7	8	8	16
85,000 - 89,999	4	7	11	6	2	8
90,000 - 94,999	6	6	12	1	5	6
95,000 - 99,999	0	1	1	0	0	0
100,000 - 104,999	0	2	2	1	1	2
105,000 - 109,999	1	3	4	0	3	3
110,000 - 114,999	0	1	1	0	0	0
115,000 - 119,999	0	0	0	0	1	1
120,000 - 124,999	0	0	0	0	1	1
125,000 - 129,999	0	3	3	0	3	3
130,000 - 134,999	0	1	1	0	0	0
135,000 - 139,999	0	0	0	0	0	0
140,000 - 144,999	0	0	0	0	0	0
145,000 - 149,999	0	0	0	0	0	0
150,000 - 154,999	0	0	0	0	0	0
155,000 - 159,999	0	0	0	0	0	0
160,000 - 164,999	0	0	0	0	0	0
165,000 - 169,999	0	0	0	0	0	0
170,000 - 174,999	0	0	0	0	0	0
175,000 - 179,999	0	1	1	0	1	1
	<u>309</u>	<u>168</u>	<u>477</u>	<u>271</u>	<u>152</u>	<u>423</u>

The Regulations also require the County Council to disclose the individual remuneration details of senior employees, under the following categories:

- salary, fees and allowances;
- bonuses;
- expenses allowance;
- compensation for loss of employment;
- employer's pension contribution; and
- any other emoluments.

The regulations also require that persons whose salary is in excess of £150k per annum must be identified by name and that certain senior employees whose salary is £50k or more per year but less than £150k, must be listed individually by way of job title. Unless otherwise stated, none of the senior officers received fees, bonuses or compensation for loss of employment or any other emoluments in 2019/20 or 2018/19. Details of Members Allowances and Expenses are published annually on the 'Councillor Allowances' page of the NYCC website.

Role	2019/20				2018/19			
	Salary, Fees and Allowances	Expense Allowances	Pension Contributions	Total Remuneration	Salary, Fees and Allowances	Expense Allowances	Pension Contributions	Total Remuneration
Chief Executive (Richard Flinton)	179,431	0	27,544	206,975	175,913	0	27,004	202,917
Corporate Director of Children and Young People's Services	132,528	0	20,344	152,872	126,399	1,109	19,403	146,911
Corporate Director of Health and Adult Services	126,550	0	19,427	145,977	122,868	0	18,861	141,729
Corporate Director of Business and Environmental Services	126,550	0	19,569	146,119	127,868	0	19,702	147,570
Corporate Director (Strategic Resources)	126,550	0	19,451	146,001	127,868	0	19,693	147,561
Director of Public Health	113,951	0	16,460	130,411	117,654	0	16,124	133,778
Assistant Chief Executive (Business Support)	108,500	0	16,656	125,156	106,321	0	16,321	122,642
Assistant Chief Executive (Legal and Democratic Services)	108,500	0	16,656	125,156	106,321	0	16,370	122,691
** Assistant Chief Executive (Customer Services)	21,953	0	3,666	25,619	21,523	0	3,594	25,117

*\*\* This post was created in partnership with Selby District Council from 28th October 2013. The post represents 20% of the partnership costs of an annual salary of £128,098 for NYCC.*



## 17. Exit Packages / Termination Benefits

Details of the Exit Packages / Termination Benefits paid out to employees who were made redundant during the year are set out in the table below.

The table shows the total number of compulsory and other voluntary redundancies / departures and their total cost. This is broken down into incremental bands of £20k up to £100k and bands of £50k thereafter. The total costs shown include payments made to the employees plus payments made to the relevant pension funds to compensate for “strain on the fund” costs resulting from the employee’s exit and resulting pension entitlements.

The table covers all employees of the County Council, including school teachers employed directly by the school’s governing body rather than by the Local Authority.

Exit Package Cost Band (£)	Number of Compulsory Redundancies		Number of other Departures Agreed		Total Number of Exit Packages by Cost Band		Total Cost of Exit Packages in each Band	
	2019/20	2018/19	2019/20	2018/19	2019/20	2018/19	2019/20	2018/19
							£000	£000
1-19,999	13	19	86	75	99	94	719	627
20,000-39,999	5	4	16	5	21	9	559	250
40,000-59,999	0	0	5	4	5	4	229	195
60,000-79,999	0	0	2	5	2	5	143	343
80,000-99,999	0	1	1	1	1	2	90	164
	<u>18</u>	<u>24</u>	<u>110</u>	<u>90</u>	<u>128</u>	<u>114</u>	<u>1,740</u>	<u>1,579</u>

## 18. Movement in Property, Plant and Equipment

Movements on Property, Plant and Equipment during the year 2019/20.

	Land and Buildings £000	Vehicles, Plant and Equipment £000	Infrastructure £000	Surplus Assets £000	Assets Under Construction £000	Total £000
<b>Cost or Valuation</b>						
As at 1st April 2019	993,560	112,712	890,869	2,773	0	1,999,914
Additions	6,739	3,053	59,071	0	0	68,863
Disposals	(62,145)	0	(9,725)	(710)	0	(72,580)
Transfers	0	0	0	0	0	0
Revaluations / (Impairments)						
Recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	55,634	0	0	(23)	0	55,611
Recognised in Provision of Services	(24,018)	0	0	(6)	0	(24,024)
<b>As at 31st March 2020</b>	<b>969,770</b>	<b>115,765</b>	<b>940,215</b>	<b>2,034</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>2,027,784</b>
<b>Depreciation and Impairments</b>						
As at 1st April 2019	(30,715)	(105,923)	(201,936)	(35)	0	(338,609)
Charge for the Year	(28,845)	(3,040)	(25,017)	(34)	0	(56,936)
Disposals	0	0	9,725	0	0	9,725
Transfers	0	0	0	0	0	0
Revaluations / (Impairments)						
Recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	288	0	0	0	0	288
Recognised in Provision of Services	23,293	0	0	6	0	23,299
<b>As at 31st March 2020</b>	<b>(35,979)</b>	<b>(108,963)</b>	<b>(217,228)</b>	<b>(63)</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>(362,233)</b>
<b>Balance Sheet Net Amount as at 31st March 2020</b>	<b>933,791</b>	<b>6,802</b>	<b>722,987</b>	<b>1,971</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>1,665,551</b>
<b>Balance Sheet Net Amount as at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>962,845</b>	<b>6,789</b>	<b>688,933</b>	<b>2,738</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>1,661,305</b>

Comparative Movements in 2018/19.

	Land and Building £000	Vehicles, Plant and Equipment £000	Infrastructure £000	Surplus Assets £000	Assets Under Construction £000	Total £000
<b>Cost or Valuation</b>						
As at 1st April 2018	1,034,878	110,337	838,919	4,220	0	1,988,354
Additions	5,990	2,387	61,273	4	0	69,654
Disposals	(106,176)	(12)	(9,323)	(1,401)	0	(116,912)
Transfers	0	0	0	0	0	0
Revaluations / (Impairments)						
Recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	89,009	0	0	(8)	0	89,001
Recognised in Provision of Services	(30,141)	0	0	(42)	0	(30,183)
<b>As at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>993,560</b>	<b>112,712</b>	<b>890,869</b>	<b>2,773</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>1,999,914</b>
<b>Depreciation and Impairments</b>						
As at 1st April 2018	(26,126)	(102,744)	(187,719)	(71)	0	(316,660)
Charge for the Year	(29,170)	(3,179)	(23,540)	(6)	0	(55,895)
Disposals	0	0	9,323	0	0	9,323
Transfers	0	0	0	0	0	0
Revaluations / (Impairments)						
Recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	930	0	0	0	0	930
Recognised in Provision of Services	23,651	0	0	42	0	23,693
<b>As at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>(30,715)</b>	<b>(105,923)</b>	<b>(201,936)</b>	<b>(35)</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>(338,609)</b>
<b>Balance Sheet Net Amount as at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>962,845</b>	<b>6,789</b>	<b>688,933</b>	<b>2,738</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>1,661,305</b>
<b>Balance Sheet Net Amount as at 31st March 2018</b>	<b>1,008,752</b>	<b>7,593</b>	<b>651,200</b>	<b>4,149</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>1,671,694</b>

During 2019/20 the County Council recognised impairment losses of £5.9m in relation to its land and buildings and surplus assets. Impairment losses were recognised within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement under the following sections.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Impairment losses/gains recognised within the (Surplus) / Deficit on Provision of Services	(4,310)	6,247
Impairment losses recognised in Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure and taken to the Revaluation Reserve	10,204	8,320
	<u>5,894</u>	<u>14,567</u>

## 19. Valuation of Non-Current Assets

The County Council carries out a rolling programme that ensures that all Non-Current Assets that are required to be measured at Fair Value are revalued at least every five years.

Valuations of Land and Buildings were carried out on 1st January 2020 by Align Property Partners Limited, in accordance with the methodologies and bases for estimation set out in the professional standards of the Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors.

The outbreak of Covid-19 has impacted global financial markets and as at the valuation date less weight can be attached to market evidence used previously to inform opinions of value. There is an unprecedented set of circumstances on which to base a judgement. Valuations in the financial statements are therefore reported on the basis of 'material valuation uncertainty' as per the RICS Red Book Global and reflected in the valuation report produced by the County Council's valuer. Consequently less certainty and a higher degree of caution should be attached to the valuations. Having reflected material valuation uncertainty in the report, the valuer has continued to exercise professional judgement and this continues to be the best information available to the Council.

Adult Social Care buildings, Libraries and Registrars Offices were revalued in 2019/20 in accordance with the five year rolling programme. Furthermore, those properties not considered as part of the rolling programme in 2019/20 were subject to a desktop review by Align Property Partners Limited:-

	Land and Buildings £000	Plant and Equipment £000	Infrastructure Assets £000	Surplus Assets £000	Total £000
Valued at Historic Cost	0	6,802	722,986	0	729,788
Valued at current value in :-					
2019/20	166,080	0	0	1,971	168,051
2018/19	105,759	0	0	0	105,759
2017/18	82,655	0	0	0	82,655
2016/17	242,316	0	0	0	242,316
2015/16	336,982	0	0	0	336,982
Total Tangible Fixed Assets	<u>933,792</u>	<u>6,802</u>	<u>722,986</u>	<u>1,971</u>	<u>1,665,551</u>

## 20. Disposal of Property, Plant and Equipment

17 Schools gained Academy status during 2019/20. As a consequence the Land and Building assets of £61.7m relating to the schools were transferred to the relevant Academy Trusts and have now been removed from the County Council's Balance Sheet.

In addition, the Local Authority Accounting Code of Practice requires a 'transfer of assets for no consideration' or 'loss on disposal of fixed assets' charge to be included in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. This exceptional £61.7m loss is purely notional and does not impact on the County Council's General Working Balance or Council Tax levy.

Other disposals in the year resulted in a net profit of £1.8m.

## 21. Major Areas of Capital Spending

Major areas of capital spending, over £2m during 2019/20 were:-

	Actual £000
Structural Maintenance of Roads & Bridges	49,228
Local Growth Deal	10,529
School Condition Schemes - Modernisation	8,428
Capital Maintenance Programme	3,671
Basic Need Grant Funded Schemes	2,901
Integrated Transport Block Provision	2,530
Devolved Formula Capital Grant	2,521
New and Replacement Road Lighting	2,268
	<hr/>
	82,076
All spending in areas below £2m	17,805
Total Capital Spending in 2019/20	<hr/> <hr/>
	99,881

### Committed Capital Expenditure

The County Council had an approved Capital Plan for 2020/21 of £133.6m. Of this £118.9m is committed expenditure as at 1st April 2020. It should be noted, however, that this figure includes a significant element (£73.4m) relating to a number of general provisions and other schemes where legal contracts had not been exchanged by 31st March 2020.

The remaining £45.5m consisted of the following:-

	Actual £000
Basic Need Schemes	28,801
Junction 47 Improvements	4,583
County Hall Redevelopment 2018-20	2,815
Modernisation Schemes	2,088
Kex Gill Realignment	1,750
PCU Replacements	1,618
Extra Care Schemes	1,270
Flood Risk Management	1,193
Waste Procurement Project	761
Property Rationalisation	479
Waste Management Service	110
Other Schemes	95
	<hr/>
	45,563

## 22. Capital Expenditure, Capital Financing and the Capital Financing Requirement

The total amount of capital expenditure incurred in the year is shown in the next table (including the value of assets acquired under Finance leases and PFI contracts), together with the resources that have been used to finance it. Where capital expenditure is to be financed in future years by charges to revenue as assets are used by the County Council, the expenditure results in an increase in the Capital Financing Requirement (CFR), a measure of the capital expenditure incurred historically by the County Council that has yet to be financed from Revenue. The CFR is analysed in the second part of this note.

### (a) Capital Expenditure and its financing

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
<b>Capital Investment</b>		
Property, Plant and Equipment and Loans	81,905	81,205
Investment Properties	0	11,861
Intangible Assets	414	39
Revenue Expenditure Funded from Capital under Statute	<u>17,562</u>	<u>35,028</u>
	<u>99,881</u>	<u>128,133</u>
<b>Sources of Finance</b>		
Capital receipts		
- Sale of Property, Plant and Equipment	2,053	3,181
- Repayment of Loans to Limited Companies	389	761
Government grants and other contributions	69,976	102,250
Direct Revenue Contributions	23,896	7,300
Increase in underlying need to borrow		
- supported by Government financial assistance	0	0
- unsupported by Government financial assistance	<u>3,567</u>	<u>14,641</u>
	<u>99,881</u>	<u>128,133</u>

The difference between the £99.9m capital investment above and the £68.9m additions in note 18 relates to expenditure of £17.6m on Revenue Expenditure Funded from Capital Under Statute, £10.2m of capital expenditure which resulted in no value being added to the County Council's asset base, intangible assets of £0.4m and £2.8m on loans to Limited Companies.

**(b) Capital Financing Requirement (CFR)**

	2019/20		2018/19	
	£000	£000	£000	£000
<b>Opening Capital Financing requirement</b>		463,652		463,182
<b>Movement in year</b>				
Increase in underlying need to borrow MRP		3,567		14,641
- capital spending funded by borrowing	(11,615)		(12,059)	
- PFI contracts	(3,003)		(2,102)	
- Finance leases	(11)	(14,629)	(10)	(14,171)
Assets acquired under PFI contracts		0		0
Assets acquired under Finance leases		0		0
<b>Closing Capital Financing Requirement</b>		<u>452,590</u>		<u>463,652</u>
<b>Decrease/(Increase) in Capital Financing Requirement</b>		<u>11,062</u>		<u>(470)</u>
<b>Closing CFR consists of</b>				
Capital spending funded by borrowing		297,455		305,505
PFI contracts		154,087		157,089
Finance leases		1,048		1,058
<b>CFR at 31st March</b>		<u>452,590</u>		<u>463,652</u>

**23. Long Term Creditors**

	31st March 2020		31st March 2019	
	£000	£000	£000	£000
Government Entities				
Central Government Bodies	0		5	
Other Local Authorities	28		13	
NHS Bodies	24	52	0	18
General Creditors		1,200		2,973
(including Public Corporations and Trading Funds)				
Income in Advance		1,390		707
<b>Total Long Term Creditors</b>		<u>2,642</u>		<u>3,698</u>

**24. Intangible Assets**

An intangible item may meet the definition of an asset when “access to the future economic benefits” is controlled by an authority through custody or legal protection. Examples of this type of Intangible Assets within the County Councils Capital Plan include:-

- Health and Adult Services partnership schemes where the County Council holds nomination rights to services; and
- ICT schemes.

Details of Intangible Assets in 2019/20 are as follows:-

	31st March 2020 £000	Charge to Net Cost of Service 2019/20 £000	Capitalised 2019/20 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Extra Care and Older Peoples Resources	4,389	(342)	0	4,731
Other	<u>1,543</u>	<u>(596)</u>	<u>414</u>	<u>1,725</u>
	<u>5,932</u>	<u>(938)</u>	<u>414</u>	<u>6,456</u>

The movement on Intangible Asset balances during the year is as follows:-

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Balance at start of year		
Gross carrying amount	21,748	21,709
Accumulated amortisation	<u>(15,292)</u>	<u>(14,287)</u>
	6,456	7,422
Additions	414	39
Amortisation	<u>(938)</u>	<u>(1,005)</u>
Balance at end of year	<u>5,932</u>	<u>6,456</u>
Comprising		
Gross carrying amount	22,162	21,748
Accumulated amortisation	<u>(16,230)</u>	<u>(15,292)</u>
	<u>5,932</u>	<u>6,456</u>

## 25. Investment Property

The County Council has determined that County Farm properties and other commercial properties are classified as investment properties. The fair value for the farm properties (at market rents) has been based on the market approach using current market conditions and recent sales prices and other relevant information for similar assets in the local authority area. Market conditions are such that similar properties are actively purchased and sold but, due to no one property being exactly the same as another, the level of unobservable inputs lead to the properties being categorised at Level 3 in the fair value hierarchy. Inputs to the valuation techniques in respect of assets and liabilities for which fair value is measured or disclosed in the County Council's financial statements, including Investment Property, are categorised within the fair value hierarchy. Level 1 inputs are quoted prices (unadjusted) in active markets for identical assets or liabilities that the County Council can access at the measurement date. Level 2 inputs are those other than quoted prices included within Level 1 that are observable for the asset or liability, either directly or indirectly. Level 3 are unobservable inputs for the asset or liability. Other commercial properties were purchased in a competitive open market and are valued annually at their fair value. There has been no change in the valuation techniques used during the year. The following table summarises the movement in the fair value of these properties over the year.



	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Balance at start of year	47,983	36,459
Additions (subsequent expenditure)	5	11,861
Disposals	0	(578)
Net gain from revaluations	5,034	241
Balance at end of year	<u>53,022</u>	<u>47,983</u>

The County Council has no restriction on its ability to realise the value inherent in its investment property or its right to the remittance of income and the proceeds from disposal.

The following items of income and expenditure have been accounted for within the Financing and Investment Income section of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, under Investment properties:-

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Rental Income from Investment Property	(368)	(297)
Direct operating expenses	307	124
Net gain from revaluation	<u>(5,034)</u>	<u>(241)</u>
Total transactions relating to Investment Property	<u>(5,095)</u>	<u>(414)</u>

The County Council has certain contractual obligations in relation to repairing and maintaining these investment properties.

## 26. Heritage Assets

The County Council does not currently have any Heritage Assets held within the Balance Sheet.

Heritage Assets are non-current assets that are intended to be preserved in trust for future generations because of their historical, artistic, scientific, technological, geophysical or environmental qualities. They are held and maintained principally for their contribution to knowledge and culture.

Heritage Assets are measured at valuation and the asset should be recognised on the Balance Sheet when identified.

An annual review is undertaken across the County Council to identify any Heritage Assets.

The County Council's Records Office hold a large number of archive collections, which are owned by the County Council, which would meet the definition of Heritage Assets and should be classified as such.

A valuation of the items held by the Records Office has never been established and any valuation exercise would be costly and resource intensive. As a result, it was concluded that the cost of obtaining a full valuation of these assets would involve a disproportionate cost in comparison to the benefits to the users of the financial statements. The assets held by the records office are not, therefore, recognised in the Balance Sheet, but disclosed above for information.

## 27. Current Assets Held for Sale

Assets held for Sale are those properties that are currently marketed and it is anticipated will be sold within 12 months of the reporting period.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Balance at start of year	<u>170</u>	<u>170</u>
Balance at end of year	<u>170</u>	<u>170</u>

## 28. Cash and Cash Equivalents

Cash and Cash Equivalents represents balances held within bank current accounts and short term investments that are of a highly liquid nature and the balance is made up of the following elements:-

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Bank current accounts and cash held by the County Council	15,388	16,370
Short term / call deposits	<u>82,619</u>	<u>42,740</u>
Total Cash and Cash Equivalents	<u>98,007</u>	<u>59,110</u>

## 29. Long Term Investments

The County Council holds long term investments in local authority owned companies as follows:-

	Shareholding		Dividends
	%	£	£
Align Property Partners Limited	100.00	500,000	0
Brierley Homes Limited	100.00	100	0
First North Law Limited	100.00	100	0
NYnet Limited	100.00	1	0
SJB Recycling Limited	77.30	1	0
Veritau Limited	50.00	1	0
Yorwaste Limited	77.30	3,517,524	0

These companies' Profit and Loss Accounts are not included as part of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement shown on page 39. However, any dividend income received is included as part of the County Council's income for 2019/20. Similarly, these companies' Assets and Liabilities are not included in the County Council's Balance Sheet on pages 43 to 44. SJB Recycling Limited ceased trading on 31st March 2020.

The County Council has determined, however, that it has a group relationship with these two companies and they have therefore been incorporated into its Group Accounts on pages 109 to 127.

Brief details of these Companies are as follows:-

Name :- NYnet Limited  
 Business :- The provision of broadband infrastructure in North Yorkshire

Name :- Yorwaste Limited  
 Business :- The management, transport and disposal of waste

	NYnet Limited		Yorwaste Limited	
	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Net Assets / (Liabilities)	(7,918)	(6,901)	7,249	7,353
Loans from NYCC	0	0	6,809	6,809
Dividend Payable	0	0	0	0
Profit / (Loss) for the year :-				
Before Tax and Dividends	(488)	385	(554)	(2,787)
After Tax and Dividend	(1,017)	385	(520)	(2,660)

Copies of these companies' Draft Accounts are held by Central Services, County Hall, Northallerton, North Yorkshire, DL7 8AD.

In addition, under its Treasury Management Strategy, the County Council has made one investment for greater than one year which falls into the category of long term investments. This investment is as follows:-

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Funds and Other Local Authorities		
Property Funds	5,622	5,889
Wokingham Borough Council	5,079	5,007
Bank of Scotland	5,058	0
Birmingham City Council	0	5,077
Eastbourne Borough Council	0	5,051
	<u>15,759</u>	<u>21,024</u>
Investments with Subsidiary Companies		
Yorwaste Limited	3,518	3,518
Align Property Partners Limited	500	500
	<u>4,018</u>	<u>4,018</u>
Total Long Term Investments	<u>19,777</u>	<u>25,042</u>

### 30. Long Term Debtors

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Loans to Subsidiary Companies	11,452	10,002
Loans to Growing Places Schemes	3,462	5,390
Long Term Payments in Advance	476	148
Long Term Debtors	<u>166</u>	<u>8,462</u>
	15,556	24,002
Less: Bad Debts Provision	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>
	<u>15,556</u>	<u>24,002</u>

Loan balances are increased by any new loans and reduced as a loan is repaid.

### 31. Short Term Debtors

	31st March 2020 £000		31st March 2019 £000	
Government Entities				
Central Government Bodies	6,935		8,668	
Other Local Authorities	15,208		10,792	
NHS Bodies	<u>13,135</u>	35,278	<u>8,088</u>	27,548
General Debtors (including Public Corporations and Trading Funds)		69,455		70,026
Payments in Advance		<u>17,730</u>		<u>10,037</u>
		122,463		107,611
Less: Bad Debts Provision		<u>(16,202)</u>		<u>(11,523)</u>
Total Short Term Debtors		<u>106,261</u>		<u>96,088</u>

### 32. Short Term Creditors

	31st March 2020 £000		31st March 2019 £000	
Government Entities				
Central Government Bodies	16,589		11,420	
Other Local Authorities	3,127		13,115	
NHS Bodies	<u>1,062</u>	20,778	<u>831</u>	25,366
General Creditors (including Public Corporations and Trading Funds)		55,911		53,686
Income in Advance		<u>19,131</u>		<u>12,972</u>
Total Short Term Creditors		<u>95,820</u>		<u>92,024</u>

### 33. Provisions

	Changes during the year				To be used			Total
	Balance as at 31st March 2019	Provision Made	Provision Used	Provision Written Down	Balance as at 31st March 2020	Within 1 year	In excess of 1 year	
	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	
Insurance	8,436	(172)	(1,742)	0	6,522	2,174	4,348	6,522
Highways Advance Payments	4,140	5,097	(2,750)	0	6,487	0	6,487	6,487
Contractual Disputes	3,000	0	(1,900)	(1,100)	0	0	0	0
Other	346	0	(123)	0	223	142	81	223
	<u>15,922</u>	<u>4,925</u>	<u>(6,515)</u>	<u>(1,100)</u>	<u>13,232</u>	<u>2,316</u>	<u>10,916</u>	<u>13,232</u>

	Changes during the year				To be used			Total
	Balance as at 31st March 2018	Provision Made	Provision Used	Provision Written Down	Balance as at 31st March 2019	Within 1 year	In excess of 1 year	
	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	
Insurance	7,756	1,862	(1,182)	0	8,436	2,812	5,624	8,436
Highways Advance Payments	4,140	0	0	0	4,140	0	4,140	4,140
Contractual Disputes	0	3,000	0	0	3,000	0	3,000	3,000
Other	400	0	(54)	0	346	252	94	346
	<u>12,296</u>	<u>4,862</u>	<u>(1,236)</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>15,922</u>	<u>3,064</u>	<u>12,858</u>	<u>15,922</u>

### **Highways Advance Payments**

Where building work is undertaken which fronts onto a private street, a deposit under the Advance Payment Code is required from developers in respect of the cost of necessary street works. A provision is maintained in the Accounts representing deposits held where the liability of the developer has not yet been discharged.

### **Insurance (Claims & Liability)**

Self-funding arrangements for employer's, public liability and motor claims have been established and an insurance provision has been created for this purpose. The County Council is unable to accurately determine when the longer term (to be used in excess of one year) provision will be utilised.

Municipal Mutual Insurance (MMI) was the predominant insurer of public sector bodies, including the County Council, until it stopped underwriting operations in 1992. The 1993 implementation of a 'scheme of arrangement' means that these public bodies have an exposure to MMI. Due mainly to subsequent much higher than expected levels of industrial disease type claims, MMI's deteriorating solvency position led to insolvent liquidation. As a result the County Council was liable for an initial 15% levy of claims paid since 1993, which was settled in 2013/14. In addition the County Council is liable to pay a 15% contribution towards all future liability claim payments and thus a residual provision is required which is based on an external review of the historical claims experience.

### **Contractual Disputes**

A provision had been made for contractual disputes of £3m in 18/19. The provision was made to ensure that service funding could remain intact in the event of costs falling to the Council and has now been finalised and settled.

### 34. Usable Reserves

Supplementary to the Movement in Reserves Statement the following tables identify detail of the adjustments between the accounting basis and funding basis under regulations by reserve. The reserves are grouped by usable reserves and unusable reserves.

(a) General Working Balance	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
<b>General Working Balance at Start of Period</b>	<b>(27,231)</b>	<b>(27,270)</b>
Comprehensive Income and Expenditure charged to the General Balance	<b>47,304</b>	<b>119,847</b>
<b>Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations</b>		
<b>Reversal of items debited or credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement</b>		
Capital Adjustment Account		
Amortisation of Intangible Assets	(938)	(1,005)
Charges for depreciation and impairment of non current assets	(56,936)	(55,897)
Revaluation losses on Property, Plant and Equipment	(724)	(6,488)
Impairment from Non Enhancing Capital Expenditure	(10,204)	(8,320)
Movements in the value of Investment Properties	5,034	241
Capital Grants and Contributions	73,565	98,500
Revenue Expenditure Funded from Capital under Statute	(17,562)	(35,028)
Carrying Value of non current assets written off on disposal	(62,855)	(108,166)
Pension Reserve		
Reversal of items relating to retirement benefits debited or credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	(82,532)	(83,855)
Collection Fund Adjustment		
Amount by which council tax income credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement is different from council tax income calculated for the year in accordance with statutory requirements	89	417
Accumulating Short Term Compensated Absences Account		
Amount by which staff remuneration charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement on an accrual basis is different from that chargeable in the year in accordance with statutory requirements	(1,383)	2,770
Financial Instruments		
Amount by which Financial Instruments held under Fair Value through Profit & Loss are subject to MHCLG statutory over-ride	(267)	(41)
<b>Inclusion of items not debited or credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement</b>		
Capital Adjustment Account		
Statutory Provision for the financing of capital investment	14,629	14,171
Capital Expenditure charged against the General Working Balance	23,896	7,300
Transfer of sale proceeds credited as part of the gain / loss on disposal to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	2,442	3,942
Pension Reserve		
Employer pension contributions payable in the year	54,630	53,691
Capital Receipts Reserve	539	147
<b>Total of adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations</b>	<b>(58,577)</b>	<b>(117,621)</b>
Transfers from Earmarked Reserves	10,864	(2,187)
<b>General Working Balance at Period End</b>	<b>(27,640)</b>	<b>(27,231)</b>

**(b) Earmarked Reserves**

	Balance 31st March 2020 £000's	Movement in year 2019/20 £000's	Balance 31st March 2019 £000's	Movement in year 2018/19 £000's	Balance 31st March 2018 £000's
<b>Earmarked for Schools</b>					
Local Management of Schools	10,367	(2,764)	13,131	(5,162)	18,293
Schools Block / DSG	(1,542)	(847)	(695)	(2,015)	1,320
	<u>8,825</u>	<u>(3,611)</u>	<u>12,436</u>	<u>(7,177)</u>	<u>19,613</u>
<b>Retained for Specific Initiatives</b>					
Strategic Resources	47,557	7,804	39,753	(8,963)	48,716
Highways Maintenance	226	(5,426)	5,652	(550)	6,202
Investments	0	0	0	0	0
Insurance	7,767	2,220	5,547	191	5,356
T&C Strategy and Infrastructure	2,749	(1,128)	3,877	(364)	4,241
Superfast Broadband	18,528	2,700	15,828	2,519	13,309
High Needs	7,086	3,748	3,338	3,338	0
Redundancy	(379)	(1,791)	1,412	(698)	2,110
Extra Care	6,742	(20)	6,762	0	6,762
Bedale, Aiskew and Leeming Bar Bypass	599	(251)	850	(139)	989
Stronger Communities	2,486	75	2,411	(55)	2,466
Health and Social Care Transfer Monies	0	(1,550)	1,550	(1,173)	2,723
NY2020 Programme Support	2,955	1,561	1,394	(754)	2,148
Equalisation (CTax & BR)	9,148	4,063	5,085	838	4,247
2020 Property Projects	3,735	1,141	2,594	(266)	2,860
Kex Gill	2,110	(1,776)	3,886	(1,064)	4,950
Streetlighting	5,787	274	5,513	5,602	(89)
Highways Pothole Match Funding	0	(2,411)	2,411	2,411	0
Other Individual Reserves <£2m	23,877	1,940	21,937	3,642	18,295
	<u>140,973</u>	<u>11,173</u>	<u>129,800</u>	<u>4,515</u>	<u>125,285</u>
<b>Reserves of Trading and Service Units NYES</b>					
Trading Reserves	3,747	(1,106)	4,853	(450)	5,303
Insurances	4,840	31	4,809	803	4,006
	<u>8,587</u>	<u>(1,075)</u>	<u>9,662</u>	<u>353</u>	<u>9,309</u>
<b>Revenue Grants and Contributions Reserve</b>					
Covid-19 LA Support	15,229	15,229	0	0	0
Public Health	2,525	(1,857)	4,382	(1,650)	6,032
CYPS Miscellaneous Grants	9,696	(172)	9,868	179	9,689
Civil Parking Enforcement	2,610	(822)	3,432	(85)	3,517
Improved Better Care Fund	0	(6,567)	6,567	978	5,589
Care Act	3,824	(559)	4,383	0	4,383
Other Individual Reserves <£2m	2,795	(875)	3,670	700	2,970
	<u>36,679</u>	<u>4,377</u>	<u>32,302</u>	<u>122</u>	<u>32,180</u>
<b>Total Earmarked Reserves</b>	<b><u>195,064</u></b>	<b><u>10,864</u></b>	<b><u>184,200</u></b>	<b><u>(2,187)</u></b>	<b><u>186,387</u></b>



### (c) Capital Receipts Unapplied Reserve

The Capital Receipts Unapplied Reserve records balances of monies received from capital disposals that can be retained for qualifying capital purposes, expenditure of a capital nature or repayment of long term loans.

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Opening Balance	3,276	1,618
Transfer of sale proceeds credited as part of the gains/loss on disposal to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	2,981	4,089
Use of the Capital Receipts Unapplied Reserve to finance new expenditure	<u>(2,442)</u>	<u>(2,431)</u>
Closing Balance	<u>3,815</u>	<u>3,276</u>

### (d) Capital Grants Unapplied Reserve

The Capital Grants Unapplied Reserve is required under IFRS and IAS 20 Accounting for Government Grants. The reserve holds the balances of capital grants received where the conditions of use have been met but the actual expenditure has not been incurred. This reserve is classified as a usable reserve as the balances held within this account can be utilised to fund future expenditure of a capital nature.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Opening Balance	19,284	24,545
<b>Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulation</b>		
Capital Grants and Contributions Unapplied credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	73,565	98,500
Application of Capital Grants and Contributions within the period and adjusted through the Capital Adjustment Account	<u>(69,976)</u>	<u>(103,761)</u>
Closing Balance	<u>22,873</u>	<u>19,284</u>

## 35. Unusable Reserves

### (a) Revaluation Reserve

The Revaluation Reserve records the unrealised gains from the revaluation of Property, Plant and Equipment.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Opening Balance	383,895	336,975
Asset Revaluation within Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	55,899	89,931
Adjustment between current value depreciation and historic cost depreciation	<u>(10,560)</u>	<u>(9,480)</u>
Write out of revaluation on disposal; Property, Plant and Equipment	<u>(19,408)</u>	<u>(33,531)</u>
Closing Balance	<u>409,826</u>	<u>383,895</u>

The revaluation reserve is built up from individual balances for each asset within the Property, Plant and Equipment categories of assets. No individual asset will have a negative revaluation balance even if the overall reserve is in surplus.

The Reserve contains only revaluation gains accumulated since 1st April 2007, the date that the reserve was created; prior to this date the Capital Adjustment Account was used to record revaluation gains.

Revaluations arising on investment properties are (under IFRS) charged to the Surplus or Deficit on Provision of Services section of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as and when they arise. Revaluation values for investment properties are therefore not held within the revaluation reserve.

#### **(b) Collection Fund Adjustment Account**

The Collection Fund Adjustment Account represents an Unusable Reserve in the Balance Sheet. The County Council must show the accrued value of Council Tax and Non- Domestic Rates Income relating to the County Council as at 31st March 2020 rather than the actual Council Tax and Non-Domestic Rates paid over by Billing Authorities to the County Council during the Financial Year.

In addition, the County Council is required to show in its Balance Sheet provisions for the following:-

- Debtors for the County Council's share of Council Tax and Non-Domestic Rates arrears at 31st March 2020;
- Provision for bad debts of Debtors in relation to Council Tax and Non- Domestic Rates arrears as at 31st March 2020;
- Income in advance from Council Tax and Non-Domestic Rates payers who have paid their bills early as at 31st March 2020; and
- Creditor provision where the billing authorities have under-collected Council Tax and Non-Domestic Rates Income in-year compared to the value of Council Tax precepts and Non-Domestic Rates actually paid over to the County Council in 2019/20.

The Collection Fund Adjustment Account represents an adjustment between the Council Tax and Non-Domestic Rates collected and paid over to the County Council by billing authorities in 2019/20, and the County Council's accrued actual share of Billing Authority Collection Fund Balances in 2019/20. The Collection Fund Adjustment Account also represents the County Council's actual net share of surplus or deficit in all the billing authorities collection funds combined at the end of 2018/19 and 2019/20 and can be calculated as follows:-

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Council Tax		
Debtors	13,467	12,613
Provision for Doubtful Debts	(6,318)	(5,980)
Creditors for Pre-payments and Over-payments	(5,503)	(5,039)
Net Debtors to the Billing Authority	747	1,027
Net Creditors to the Billing Authority	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>
	<u>2,393</u>	<u>2,621</u>
Non-Domestic Rates		
Debtors	1,592	578
Provision for Doubtful Debts	(791)	(311)
Provision for Appeals	(5,344)	(2,121)
Creditors for Pre-payments and Over-payments	(657)	(400)
Net Debtors / (Creditors) to the Billing Authority	<u>6,793</u>	<u>3,530</u>
	<u>1,593</u>	<u>1,276</u>
Collection Fund surplus	<u>3,986</u>	<u>3,897</u>
Movement in Year		
Council Tax	(228)	404
Non-Domestic Rates	<u>317</u>	<u>13</u>
	<u>89</u>	<u>417</u>

**(c) Accumulated Absences Account**

The Accumulated Absences Account is used to accrue for short term compensated absences such as holiday pay earned but not taken. This accrual is under statutory provision and does not represent a charge to the General Working Balance; this reserve holds the balance of the accrual within the unusable reserves section of the Balance Sheet.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Balance Brought Forward	(6,335)	(9,105)
Movement in Year	<u>(1,383)</u>	<u>2,770</u>
Closing Balance	<u>(7,718)</u>	<u>(6,335)</u>

**(d) Pension Reserve**

The Pension Reserve absorbs the timing differences arising from the different arrangements for accounting for post-employment benefits and for funding benefits in accordance with statutory provisions. The County Council accounts for post-employment benefits in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as the benefits are earned by employees; however, statutory arrangements require benefits earned to be financed as the County Council makes contributions to the pension fund.

The debit balance on the Pensions Reserve therefore shows a substantial shortfall in the benefits earned by past and current employees and the resources the County Council has set aside to meet them.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Opening Balance	(447,306)	(469,099)
Remeasurements of the Net Defined Benefit Liability (Actuarial gains / (losses) on pension assets/liabilities)	42,037	51,957
Reversal of items relating to retirement benefits debited or credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	(82,532)	(83,855)
Employers pension contributions payable in year	54,630	53,691
Closing Balance	<u>(433,171)</u>	<u>(447,306)</u>

#### (e) Capital Adjustment Account

The Capital Adjustment Account records the historic cost of acquiring, creating or enhancing Fixed Assets, (including depreciation and impairment), over the life of those assets as well as the resources set aside to finance them.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Opening Balance	887,776	932,673
<b>Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations</b>		
Amortisation of Intangible Assets	(938)	(1,005)
Charges for depreciation and impairment of non current assets	(56,936)	(55,897)
Revaluation losses on Property, Plant and Equipment	(724)	(6,488)
Impairment from Non Enhancing Capital Expenditure	(10,204)	(8,320)
Movements in the value of Investment Properties	5,034	241
Capital Grants and Contributions	69,976	102,250
Revenue Expenditure Funded from Capital under Statute	(17,562)	(35,028)
Carrying Value of non current assets written off on disposal	(62,855)	(108,166)
Statutory Provision for the financing of capital investment	14,629	14,171
Capital Expenditure charged against the General Working Balance	23,896	7,300
Transfer of sale proceeds credited as part of the gain / loss on disposal to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	2,442	3,942
Re-payment of long term loans	(3,313)	(908)
<b>Other Reserve Movements</b>		
Adjustment between current value depreciation and historic cost depreciation	10,560	9,480
Write out of revaluation on disposal; Property, Plant and Equipment	19,408	33,531
Closing Balance	<u>881,189</u>	<u>887,776</u>

#### (f) Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve

The Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve contains the gains made by the County Council arising from increases in the value of its investments that are measured at fair value through other comprehensive income. The balance is reduced when investments with accumulated gains are:

- Revalued downwards or impaired and the gains are lost; and
- Disposed of and the gains are realised.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Opening Balance	(41)	0
Financial Instruments held under Fair Value through Profit & Loss subject to MHCLG Statutory Over-Ride*	(267)	(41)
Closing Balance	<u>(308)</u>	<u>(41)</u>

\*The MHCLG introduced a statutory over-ride to protect the General Fund balance from any fluctuations in fair value movements in quoted investment funds. In the County Council's case this relates to its investments in two Pooled Investment Property Funds. This over-ride expires on 31st March 2023 and unless extended, all fair value movements will then impact on the General Fund Balance.

### **36. Material Contingent Liabilities**

There have been no material contingent liabilities identified by the County Council in 2019/20.

### **37. Events after the Balance Sheet Date**

Under IAS 10 Events after the Reporting Period, the County Council is required to disclose the date that the financial statements are authorised for issue. This establishes the date after which events will not have been recognised in the Statement of Accounts.

The Statement for 2019/20 was authorised for issue by 30th October 2020 by the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources.

Since the Balance Sheet date, 7 schools have converted to Academy status. Land and Building asset values totalling £18.7m will be transferred off the County Council's balance sheet in 2020/21 and the County Council will no longer receive Dedicated School Grant of around £3.9m.

### **38. Dedicated Schools Grant**

The County Council's expenditure on schools is funded primarily by grant monies provided by the Education and Skills Funding Agency (ESFA), the Dedicated Schools Grant (DSG). DSG is ring-fenced and can only be applied to meet expenditure properly included in the Schools Budget, as defined in the School Finance and Early Years (England) Regulations 2014. The Schools Budget includes elements for a range of educational services provided on an authority-wide basis and for the Individual Schools Budget, which is divided into a budget share for each maintained school.

Details of the deployment of DSG receivable for 2019/20 are detailed below:-

	Central Expenditure £000	Individual Schools Budgets £000	Total £000
Final DSG for 2019/20 before Academy recoupment			424,106
Academy figure recouped for 2019/20			(147,117)
Total DSG after Academy recoupment for 2019/20			<u>276,989</u>
Plus Brought forward from 2018/19			(695)
Plus Post year end adjustment			0
Less Carry-forward to 2020/21 agreed in advance			<u>(1,095)</u>
Agreed initial budgeted distribution in 2019/20	45,384	229,815	275,199
In year adjustments	0	149	149
Final budgeted distribution for 2019/20	<u>45,384</u>	<u>229,964</u>	<u>275,348</u>
Less Actual central expenditure	(48,746)		(48,746)
Less Actual ISB deployed to schools	0	(229,239)	(229,239)
Net Carry-forward in year	<u>(3,362)</u>	<u>725</u>	<u>(2,637)</u>
Net Carry-forward to 2020/21			<u>(1,542)</u>

In 2019/20, £277,138k has been credited against the Education and Children's Services in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

The net overspend in 2019/20 of £2,637k on central expenditure and ISB has been offset against the agreed carry forward of £1,095k, and the net deficit of £1,542k is held as a negative earmarked reserve separately from the general reserves.

This is in accordance with the statutory requirements (as defined in the School and Early Years Finance (England) Regulations 2020) for 2020/21, which affect the manner in which the County Council can use the general reserves held as at 31 March 2020, and the requirements of the Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015, as amended (Regulation 7 (4)).

Both the net overspend and the deficit balance have arisen due to the chronic underfunding of the schools budget by the Education and Skills Funding Agency (ESFA) since the legislative reform introduced by the Children and Families Act 2014, which has resulted in significant increases in the number of Education Health Care Plans (EHCPs) that in turn increases the demand for High Needs provision. The County Council has developed a comprehensive and robust long-term Strategy for SEND 0-25; however, its implementation is greatly hindered by the continued lack of capital funding by the Department for Education. The County Council is also lacking any assurance on the future DSG monies it will receive, and this uncertainty represents significant financial risks to any recovery plan of the deficit balance over future funding periods.

### 39. Financial Instruments

Financial Instruments are formally defined as contracts that give rise to a financial asset of one entity and a financial liability or equity instrument of another entity. For the County Council, this definition covers the instruments used in Treasury Management activities, including the borrowing and lending of money and the making of investments.

The County Council has adopted the CIPFA Code of Practice on Treasury Management. This Code sets out a framework of operating procedures to reduce treasury risk and improve understanding and accountability regarding the Treasury position of the County Council.

The CIPFA Code of Practice on Treasury Management requires:-

- a Treasury Management Policy Statement (TMPS) stating the County Council's policies and objectives for its treasury management activities; and
- a framework of Treasury Management Practices (TMPs) setting out the manner in which the County Council will seek to achieve the policies and objectives set out above and prescribing how it will manage and control those activities.

The twelve recommended TMPs are reviewed and updated as and when necessary in the light of regulatory and/or local policy changes and cover the following areas:-

- risk management;
- performance measurement;
- decision-making and analysis;
- approved instruments, methods and techniques;
- organisation, clarity and segregation of responsibilities and dealing arrangements;
- reporting requirements and management information arrangements;
- budgeting, accounting and audit arrangements;
- cash and cash flow management;
- money laundering;
- training and qualifications;
- use of external service providers; and
- corporate governance.

The County Council provides treasury management services to the external bodies listed on page 107 (the external bodies listed as having temporary loans with the County Council) and the loans from them represent working balances which are invested with the County Council.

The County Council recognises and measures financial assets at either amortised cost, at fair value through profit and loss or at fair value through other comprehensive income. IFRS 9 – Financial Instruments states that investments in equity should be recognised as fair value through profit and loss, which would result in changes in valuation impacting upon the County Council's General Fund balance and its revenue budget. To mitigate this, the CIPFA Code of Practice allows councils to elect to treat equity investments as fair value through other comprehensive income. The County Council has elected to designate its shareholdings in its non-consolidated subsidiaries and a joint venture as fair value through other comprehensive income

The County Council also holds a pooled investment in two property funds. IFRS 9 also requires any changes in valuation to be recognised as fair value through profit and loss, which again would impact upon the County Council's general fund balance and revenue budget. The MHCLG has permitted a temporary (5 year) statutory override for English local authorities to mitigate the impact of these changes in valuation, commencing 1st April 2018. The County Council will utilise the statutory override to account for any changes in the value of this investment.

(a) Categories of Financial Instruments

The following categories of financial instrument are carried in the Balance Sheet.

**Financial Assets**

	Long Term				Short Term			
	Investments		Debtors		Investments		Debtors	
	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Fair Value through Profit or Loss	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Amortised Cost								
Investments	13,655	18,653	0	0	366,976	397,316	0	0
Loans to Subsidiary Companies	0	0	11,452	10,002	0	0	0	0
Loans to Growing Places Schemes	0	0	3,462	5,390	0	0	0	0
Other	0	0	642	8,610	0	0	0	0
	<u>13,655</u>	<u>18,653</u>	<u>15,556</u>	<u>24,002</u>	<u>366,976</u>	<u>397,316</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>
Fair Value through other Comprehensive Income - designated equity instruments	6,122	6,389	0	0	0	0	0	0
Fair Value through Other Comprehensive Income - other	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Total Financial Assets	<u>19,777</u>	<u>25,042</u>	<u>15,556</u>	<u>24,002</u>	<u>366,976</u>	<u>397,316</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>
Non Financial Assets	0	0	0	0	0	0	106,261	96,088
Total	<u>19,777</u>	<u>25,042</u>	<u>15,556</u>	<u>24,002</u>	<u>366,976</u>	<u>397,316</u>	<u>106,261</u>	<u>96,088</u>



## Financial Liabilities

	Long Term				Short Term			
	Borrowings		Creditors		Borrowings		Creditors	
	31st March	31st March	31st March	31st March	31st March	31st March	31st March	31st March
	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019	2020	2019
£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	
Fair Value through Profit or Loss	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Amortised Cost								
PWLB Loans	(215,968)	(243,096)	0	0	(29,312)	(24,332)	0	0
Market LOBO Loans	(5,000)	(15,000)	0	0	(15,049)	(5,047)	0	0
Temporary Loans from External Bodies	0	0	0	0	(225,384)	(229,284)	0	0
PFI and Finance Leases	(151,620)	(155,133)	0	0	(3,515)	(3,014)	0	0
	<u>(372,588)</u>	<u>(413,229)</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>(273,260)</u>	<u>(261,677)</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>
Total Financial Liabilities	<u>(372,588)</u>	<u>(413,229)</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>(273,260)</u>	<u>(261,677)</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>
Non Financial Liabilities	0	0	(2,642)	(3,698)	0	0	(95,820)	(92,024)
Total	<u>(372,588)</u>	<u>(413,229)</u>	<u>(2,642)</u>	<u>(3,698)</u>	<u>(273,260)</u>	<u>(261,677)</u>	<u>(95,820)</u>	<u>(92,024)</u>

**(b) Income, Expense, Gains and Losses**

	2019/20		2018/19	
	Surplus / (Deficit) on the Provision of Services £000	Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure £000	Surplus / (Deficit) on the Provision of Services £000	Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure £000
Net (Gains) / Losses on				
investments in equity instruments designated at fair value through other comprehensive income	267	0	41	0
Interest Revenue				
financial assets measured at amortised cost	(6,528)	0	(4,847)	0
Interest Expense	28,749	2,568	29,479	1,748

**(c) Fair Values of Assets and Liabilities**

The County Council holds units within two Property Funds. Inputs to the valuation techniques in respect of assets and liabilities for which fair value is measured or disclosed in the County Council's financial statements are categorised within the fair value hierarchy. Level 1 inputs are quoted prices (unadjusted) in active markets for identical assets or liabilities that the County Council can access at the measurement date. Level 2 inputs are those other than quoted prices included within Level 1 that are observable for the asset or liability, either directly or indirectly. Level 3 are unobservable inputs for the asset or liability. Property Fund investments are held at Net Asset Value, as per the Investment Manager's Annual Statement, therefore classified as a Level 2 input.

The funding of these investments was from Capital reserves. The County Council did not borrow funds to finance these investments therefore Minimum Revenue Provision (MRP) has not been adjusted. However, the performance of these investments will be monitored closely to ensure no / minimal loss, and MRP reviewed regularly and amended if indicated by the year end position.

As these gains or losses impact on the General Fund balance, the temporary statutory override, agreed with the MHCLG, will be utilised. This will result in any loss or gain being reversed and recorded in the Financial Instruments Revaluation Reserve. Any gain or loss will only be realised when the investments are sold and will be treated as a capital receipt and recognised through the Capital Adjustments Account, as these investments were funded from capital.

	2019/20		2018/19	
	Nominal £000	Fair Value £000	Nominal £000	Fair Value £000
Property Funds				
Blackrock	3,003	2,852	3,003	2,990
Threadneedle	2,927	2,770	2,927	2,899
Shareholding				
Align Property Partners Limited	500	500	500	500
	<u>6,430</u>	<u>6,122</u>	<u>6,430</u>	<u>6,389</u>

Except for the Financial Assets valued at fair value above, all other financial liabilities and financial assets represented by loans and receivables are carried in the Balance Sheet at amortised costs. Their fair value can be assessed by calculating the present value of the cash flows that will take place over the remaining term of the instruments, using the following assumptions:-

- for loans from the Public Works Loan Board, (PWLB), new borrowing rates available from the PWLB have been applied and for other loans payable, current market rates were obtained from the County Council's Treasury Management Advisors, Link Asset Services;
- for loans receivable, the prevailing benchmark market rates have been used to provide fair value;
- no early repayment or impairment is recognised; and
- the fair value of trade and other receivables is taken to be the invoiced or billed amount. Please note that during the 2018/19 and 2019/20 all fair value measurements above were based on level 2 inputs, with no Level 1 or 3 for either year.

The fair values calculated are as follows:-

#### Borrowing Activities

	31st March 2020		31st March 2019	
	Carrying Amount £000	Fair Value £000	Carrying Amount £000	Fair Value £000
PWLB Maturity Loans	240,616	308,918	260,749	343,960
PWLB Annuity Loans	4,666	4,935	6,679	7,278
Market LOBO Loans	20,047	27,992	20,047	29,440
Total	<u>265,329</u>	<u>341,845</u>	<u>287,475</u>	<u>380,678</u>

The fair value of the liabilities is greater than the carrying amount because the County Council's portfolio of loans includes a number of fixed rate loans where the interest rate payable is higher than the rates available for similar loans at the Balance Sheet date. This shows a notional future loss (based on economic conditions at 31st March 2020) arising from a commitment to pay interest to lenders above current market rates.

The fair value of Public Works Loan Board (PWLB) loans of £313.8m measures the economic effect of the terms agreed with the PWLB compared with estimates of the terms that would be offered for market transactions undertaken at the Balance Sheet date. The difference between the carrying amount and the fair value measures the additional interest that the authority will pay over

the remaining terms of the loans under the agreements with the PWLB, against what would be paid if the loans were at prevailing market rates.

However, the County Council has a continuing ability to borrow at concessionary rates from the PWLB rather than from the markets. A supplementary measure of the additional interest that the authority will pay as a result of its PWLB commitments for fixed rate loans is to compare the terms of these loans with the new borrowing rates available from the PWLB. If a value is calculated on this basis, the carrying amount of £245.3m would be valued at £313.8m. But, if the authority were to seek to realise the projected loss by repaying the loans to the PWLB, the PWLB would raise a penalty charge for early redemption in addition to charging a premium for the additional interest that will not now be paid. The exit price for the PWLB loans including the penalty charge would be £297.7m.

### Investment Activities

	31st March 2020		31st March 2019	
	Carrying Amount £000	Fair Value £000	Carrying Amount £000	Fair Value £000
Money Market Loans more than 1 year	<u>10,000</u>	<u>10,000</u>	<u>5,000</u>	<u>5,031</u>
Financial Liabilities	<u>10,000</u>	<u>10,000</u>	<u>5,000</u>	<u>5,031</u>

In addition the financial assets representing the shareholding in Yorwaste Limited (£3,518k), Align Property Partners Limited (£500k), First North Law Limited (£0.1k), Brierley Homes Limited (£0.1k), SJB Recycling Limited (£1), NYnet Limited (£1) and Veritau (£1) continued to be valued at Historic Cost and have been omitted from the above. These share-holdings are valued at Historic Cost because they do not have a quoted market price in an active market and therefore their fair value cannot be measured reliably. In addition these investments are not classified as "Held for Sale" and therefore in accordance with The Code, can be accounted for at Cost.

### (d) Disclosure of nature and extent of risks arising from Financial Instruments

The County Council's activities expose it to a variety of financial risks, the key risks are:

- Credit risk – the possibility that other parties might fail to pay amounts due to the County Council;
- Liquidity risk – the possibility that the County Council might not have funds available to meet its commitments to make payments;
- Re-financing risk – the possibility that the County Council might be required to renew a financial instrument on maturity at disadvantageous interest rates or terms; and
- Market risk – the possibility that financial loss might arise for the County Council as a result of changes in such measures as interest rate movements.

### Overall Procedures for Managing Risk

The County Council's overall risk management procedures focus on the unpredictability of financial markets and implementing restrictions to minimise these risks. The procedures for risk management are set out through a legal framework in the Local Government Act 2003 and the associated regulations. These require the County Council to comply with the CIPFA Prudential

Code, the CIPFA Treasury Management in the Public Services Code of Practice and Investment Guidance issued through the Act. Overall these procedures require the County Council to manage risk in the following ways:-

- adopt the requirements of the Code of Practice;
- approve annually in advance, prudential indicator limits for the following three years;
- review the County Council's overall borrowing limits;
  - its maximum and minimum exposures to fixed and variable rates;
  - its maximum and minimum exposures to the maturity structure of its debt;
  - its maximum annual exposures to investments maturing beyond a year; and
- approve an investment strategy for the forthcoming year setting out its criteria for both investing and selecting investment counterparties in compliance with the Government Guidance.

The Annual Treasury Management Strategy includes these procedures in order to manage the risks of the County Council's financial instrument exposure. It is approved at the County Council's annual council tax setting budget meeting before the beginning of the financial year.

Annual outturn reports are submitted to the Executive for Treasury Management and Prudential Indicators which set out full details of activities and performance during the preceding financial year. In addition, quarterly reports on Treasury Management matters are submitted to the Executive as part of the County Council's Quarterly Performance Monitoring report and periodic meetings are held between the Corporate Director - Strategic Resources, the Chairman of the Audit Committee and the Deputy Leader to discuss issues arising from the day to day management of Treasury Management activities. The Audit Committee is responsible for scrutinising the County Council's Treasury Management activities and receives regular reports and updates on Treasury Management matters.

## **Credit Risk**

Credit risk arises from deposits with banks and financial institutions, as well as credit exposures to the County Council's customers. Deposits are not made with banks and financial institutions unless they meet the minimum requirements of the investment criteria outlined in the treasury management strategy.

The County Council relies on credit ratings and "ratings watch" and "outlook" notices published by the three credit rating agencies (Fitch, Moody's and Standards & Poor's) to establish the credit quality of counterparties and investment schemes. All three credit rating agencies also produce a Sovereign Rating which assesses a country's ability to support a financial institution should they get into difficulty.

No combination of ratings can be viewed as entirely fail-safe and all credit ratings, ratings watches and outlooks are monitored on a daily basis and changes made as appropriate. In addition, the County Council takes into account trends within the Credit Default Swap (CDS) Market. Since they are a traded instrument they reflect the market perception of an institution's credit quality unlike credit ratings which often focus on a longer term view. The County Council also monitors other sources of market intelligence, including the financial press, for rumours and speculation which may impact on organisations which the County Council may invest with.

Further details of the County Council's investment criteria are included in the Annual Treasury Management Strategy, a copy of which is available on the County Council's website, [www.northyorks.gov.uk](http://www.northyorks.gov.uk).

In addition, the County Council has set maximum investment limits for each organisation which also reflect that institution's credit worthiness – the higher the credit quality, the greater the investment limit. These limits also reflect UK Government involvement (i.e. Government ownership or being part of the UK Government guarantee of liquidity).

These limits can be summarised as follows:-

Maximum Investment Limit	Criteria
£75m	- UK "Nationalised" Banks / UK Banks with UK Central Government Involvement
£20m - £75m	- Selected UK "Clearing Banks" and other UK based Banks and Building Societies
£20m - £40m	- High quality Foreign Banks

The County Council's maximum exposure to credit risk in relation to its investments in Banks and Building Societies cannot be assessed generally as the risk of any institution failing to make interest payments or repay the principal sum will be specific to each individual institution. A risk of recoverability applies to all of the County Council's deposits, however, there was no evidence at the 31st March 2020 that this was likely to occur.

The following analysis summarises the County Council's potential maximum exposure to credit risk as at 31st March 2020, based on experience of default assessed by the credit rating agencies and experience of its customer collection levels over the last five financial years, adjusted to reflect current market conditions.

### Amounts Arising from Expected Credit Loss

The County Council has assessed all its short and long term investments and concluded that the expected credit loss is not material, therefore no allowances have been made.

A summary of the credit quality of the County Council's investments at 31st March 2020 is shown below along with the potential maximum exposure to credit risk, based on experience of default and collectability.

	Amount at 31st March 2020	Historical experience of default %	Historical experience adjusted for market conditions %	Estimated Maximum Exposure to default and uncollectability at 31 March 2020
	£000			£000
Deposits for less than 1 year:-				
Deposits with Local Authorities	187,473	0.0	0.0	0.0
Institutions with Fitch Rating				
Long Term AA, Short Term F1+	5,009	0.0	0.0	0.0
Long Term A+, Short Term F1+	20,086	0.0	0.0	0.0
Long Term A+, Short Term F	99,177	0.0	0.0	0.0
Long Term A, Short Term F	30,127	0.0	0.0	0.0
Part Nationalised Banks	25,104	0.0	0.0	0.0
(Fitch rating Long Term A+, Short Term F1)				
	<u>366,976</u>			

The County Council's exposure to credit risk can also be analysed by the Sovereign Rating of the Country in which the financial institution is domiciled as follows:-

	Fitch Sovereign Rating as at 31st March 2020	Amount at 31st March 2020 £000
UK	AA	346,890
Germany	AAA	20,086
		<u>366,976</u>

The County Council does not generally allow credit for its trade debtors. Analysis of invoices raised as at 31st March 2020, which are included within the £106.3m Short Term Debtors, can be analysed by past-due and age status as follows:-

	31st March 2020 £m	31st March 2019 £m
Less than 1 month	17.9	24.8
1 to 2 months	7.6	2.0
3 months or more	15.3	11.0
	<u>40.8</u>	<u>37.8</u>

It is considered that £15.3m of the £40.8m debtors invoice balance is past its due date for payment. The County Council maintains a Bad Debt Provision for debts based on both the age of the debt and the likelihood of a continued dispute or future settlement. No further assessment of the fair value has therefore been made. Amounts are carried on the Balance Sheet at their amounts outstanding and no amounts have been included in the table for the County Councils exposure to default.

## Liquidity Risk

The County Council manages its liquidity position through the risk management procedures above (the setting and approval of prudential indicators and the approval of the treasury and investment strategy reports), as well as through a comprehensive cash flow management system, as required by the CIPFA Code of Practice. This seeks to ensure that cash is available when needed.

The County Council has ready access to borrowings from the money markets to cover day to day cash flow need, whilst the PWLB and money markets provide access to longer term funds. The Council is also required to provide a balanced budget through the Local Government Finance Act 1992, which ensures sufficient monies are raised to cover annual expenditure. There is, therefore, no significant risk that it will be unable to meet its commitments under financial instruments.

The approved prudential indicators "limits for the maturity structure of debt" and the "limits placed on investments for greater than one year in duration" are the key parameters used to address liquidity risk. The maturity of debt limit is used when carefully planning new loans to be taken and (where it is economic to do so) making early loan repayments. Also the limit placed on investments is monitored when considering cash flow needs and placing funds in the longer term.

Creditors are paid in accordance with suppliers' terms which, for liquidity risk purposes to the County Council, are less than one year and are not shown in the table above. Further analysis of creditors can be found in note 32.

All investments held with banks and financial institutions are due to mature within less than one year.

## Refinancing and Maturity risk

The County Council maintains a significant debt and investment portfolio. Whilst the cash flow procedures above are considered against the refinancing risk procedures, longer-term risk to the County Council relates to managing the exposure to replacing financial instruments as they mature. This risk relates to both the maturing of longer term financial liabilities and longer term financial assets.

The approved treasury indicator limits for the maturity structure of debt and the limits placed on investments placed for greater than one year in duration are the key parameters used to address this risk. The County Council approved treasury and investment strategies address the main risks and the treasury team address the operational risks within the approved parameters. This includes:

- monitoring the maturity profile of financial liabilities and amending the profile through either new borrowing or the rescheduling of the existing debt; and
- monitoring the maturity profile of investments to ensure sufficient liquidity is available for the County Council day to day cash flow needs, and the spread of longer term investments provides stability of maturities and returns in relation to the longer term cash flow needs.

The maturity analysis of financial liabilities (borrowing) is as follows:-

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Less than one year		
Public Works Loan Board	(29,312)	(24,332)
Market LOBO Loans	(15,049)	(5,047)
Temporary Loans from External Bodies		
- North Yorkshire Pension Fund	(138,940)	(155,720)
- Selby District Council	(66,826)	(52,758)
- North Yorkshire Fire and Rescue Authority	(4,666)	(6,799)
- North York Moors National Park	(2,653)	(2,233)
- Yorkshire Dales National Park	(3,305)	(3,397)
- Peak District National Park	(4,996)	(5,220)
- National Parks England	(2,991)	(136)
- Align Property Partners Limited	(876)	(535)
- Nynet Limited	(131)	(2,486)
	<u>(225,384)</u>	<u>(229,284)</u>
Total Less than one year	<u>(269,745)</u>	<u>(258,663)</u>
Greater than one year		
Public Works Loan Board	(215,968)	(243,096)
Market LOBO Loans	(5,000)	(15,000)
	<u>(220,968)</u>	<u>(258,096)</u>
Analysis of loans by Maturity		
Between one and two years	(14,129)	(42,128)
Between two and five years	(18,339)	(27,468)
Between five and ten years	(17,500)	(10,000)
Between ten and fifteen years	(17,200)	(24,700)
Between fifteen and twenty five years	0	0
Between twenty five and forty years	(146,300)	(138,800)
More than forty years	(7,500)	(15,000)
	<u>(220,968)</u>	<u>(258,096)</u>



## Market Risk - Interest rate risk

The County Council is exposed to interest rate movements on its borrowings and investments. Movements in interest rates have a complex impact on the County Council, depending on how variable and fixed interest rates move across differing financial instrument periods. For instance, a rise in variable and fixed interest rates would have the following effects:-

- borrowings at variable rates                      - the interest expense charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement will rise;
- borrowings at fixed rates                         - the fair value of the borrowing liability will fall;
- investments at variable rates                     - the interest income credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement will rise;
- investments at fixed rates                        - the fair value of the assets will fall.

Borrowings are not carried at fair value on the Balance Sheet, so nominal gains and losses on fixed rate borrowings would not impact on the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. However, changes in interest payable and receivable on variable borrowings and investments will be posted to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement and affect the General Working Balance.

The Treasury Management strategy includes sensitivity analysis and the prudential indicators for managing interest rate risk. One of the prudential indicators provides maximum and minimum limits for fixed and variable interest rate exposure. The treasury team also monitors the market and forecasts interest rates to adjust exposures accordingly. For example, during periods of falling interest rates, and where economic circumstances are favourable, fixed rate investments may be taken for longer periods to secure better long term returns.

If all interest rates had been 1.0% higher, with all other variables held constant, the financial effect would be:-

	£000
Increase in interest payable on variable rate borrowings	0
Increase in interest receivable on variable rate investments	2,205
Increase in government grant receivable for financing costs	0
Impact on Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Account	<u>2,205</u>
Decrease in fair value of fixed rate investment assets	<u>0</u>
Decrease in fair value of fixed rate borrowing liabilities	<u>(46,217)</u>

The impact of a 1.0% fall in interest rates would be as above but with the movements being reversed.

## Market Risk – Price risk

The County Council does not invest in equity shares but does have shareholdings to the value of £3.5m in Yorwaste Limited, £0.5m in Align Property Partners Limited, £100 in First North Law Limited, £100 in Brierley Homes Limited and a nominal value of £1 in NYnet Limited, SJB Recycling Limited and Veritau Limited. These holdings are generally illiquid and therefore are not exposed to losses arising from movements in the prices of these shares.

The shareholdings have arisen as they have been acquired rather than originated by the County Council. These long term investments are as a result of acquisition of specific interest and are not quoted in an active market. The County Council is not exposed to price movements.

The value of the above shares are classified as loans and receivables as a reliable fair value cannot be determined.

Further information can be found in note 29 Long Term Investments.

**Market Risk – Foreign exchange risk**

The County Council has no financial assets or liabilities denominated in foreign currencies and thus has no exposure to loss arising from movements in exchange rates.

## **GROUP ACCOUNTS**

### **INTRODUCTION**

1. The Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting recognises the wide diversity of service delivery vehicles used nationally by Local Authorities. The County Council produces a consolidated set of Group Accounts to show the totality of its operations in a transparent manner.

The County Council has undertaken significant research to identify and document its relationships with all partners, companies, joint ventures and voluntary organisations. Consideration of issues such as the type of interest, ownership of share capital, membership of appropriate committees, the degree of operational and financial control, access to benefits and exposure to risks have been key elements in this analysis.

### **SUMMARY OF FINDINGS**

2. In the majority of cases the arrangements for accounting for relationships with these organisations are fully covered within the County Council's Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. Similarly any assets and liabilities generated are accounted for within the County Council's Balance Sheet.

As a result there is no 'group' relationship for most of these arrangements.

After consideration of all relevant criteria, the County Council has determined that for 2019/20, it has a group relationship with eight bodies (including their subsidiaries where appropriate):-

- Align Property Partners Limited;
- Brierley Homes Limited;
- First North Law Limited;
- NYnet Limited;
- SJB Recycling Limited;
- Veritau Limited;
- Yorkshire Purchasing Organisation; and
- Yorwaste Limited.

#### **(a) Align Property Partners Limited**

The County Council owns 100% of the issued share capital of Align Property Partners Limited; a company established in 2016 whose principal activities are architectural and property consultancy services. The County Council has provided a loan facility to Align Property Partners Limited for £500k.

Align Property Partners Limited has not been consolidated into North Yorkshire County Council's Group Accounts as its values do not materially impact on the group financial position.

#### **(b) Brierley Homes Limited**

The County Council owns 100% of the issued share capital of Brierley Homes Limited; a company established in 2016 whose principal activities are development of building projects, construction of domestic buildings, buying and selling of own real estate and other letting and operating of own or leased real estate. The County Council has provided a loan facility to Brierley Homes Limited of £25.0m.

Brierley Homes Limited has not been consolidated into North Yorkshire County Council's Group Accounts as its values do not materially impact on the group financial position.

**(c) First North Law Limited**

The County Council owns 100% of the issued share capital of First North Law Limited; a company established in 2016 whose principal activities are the provision of professional legal services. The County Council has provided a loan facility to First North Law Limited for £250k.

First North Law Limited has not been consolidated into North Yorkshire County Council's Group Accounts as its values do not materially impact on the group financial position.

**(d) NYnet Limited**

NYnet Limited is a company set up by the County Council in February 2007 to provide a world class high speed communication (broadband) infrastructure across North Yorkshire.

The Company has competitively procured a 'next generation broadband network' and sells capacity on that network to public sector organisations (including the County Council) as well as private sector internet service providers (ISPs) who then sell onto the end users of businesses and consumers.

The Company is limited by shares, which are 100% owned by the County Council and is managed by a Board of Directors appointed by the County Council.

NYnet 100 Limited was established in 2011/12 to facilitate and fund on-going developments around the "Connecting North Yorkshire" project.

The financial results reported are for the entire NYnet sub-group. NYnet 100 Ltd is 100% owned by NYnet Limited.

A working capital loan facility is being provided by the County Council with the sum taken up at 31st March 2020 being nil. This loan is included in the County Council's Balance Sheet as a Long Term Debtor.

NYnet Limited has been consolidated into North Yorkshire County Council's Group Accounts as a consolidated subsidiary.

**(e) SJB Recycling Limited**

The County Council owns 78% of SJB Recycling Limited whose principal activities are the composting and processing of green and wood waste. The remaining shareholder in SJB Recycling Limited is the City of York Council holding 22%. SJB Recycling Limited transferred to the direct ownership of the County Council and City of York Council from Yorwaste Limited, a subsidiary of the County Council.

SJB Recycling Limited has not been consolidated into North Yorkshire County Council's Group Accounts as their values do not materially impact on the group financial position. SJB Recycling Limited ceased trading on 31st March 2020.

**(f) Veritau Limited**

In April 2009 North Yorkshire County Council and the City of York Council worked in partnership to develop a shared service covering all the functions of internal audit, counter fraud and information governance.

The company is wholly owned by both councils, with each council holding 50% of the shares. Veritau Limited has responsibility for carrying out all internal audit, information governance and counter fraud services for the two councils and a number of other District Councils.

Veritau Limited is not consolidated into North Yorkshire County Council's Group Accounts as their values do not materially impact on the group financial position.

**(g) Yorkshire Purchasing Organisation (YPO)**

Established as a joint committee of Local Authorities in 1974, YPO is a purchasing and supply service for office supplies, stationery and general equipment. The company supplies the constituent 13 member authorities but also schools, the voluntary sector and the general public. YPO operates on a self-financing basis with no subsidies payable by any member authority. Any surpluses are used for dividend payment primarily but with some scope for re-investment.

Due to the involvement of all member authorities in the Management Committee and its increasing use of customers outside of the local authority market, the County Council does not exert a significant level of influence over YPO's activities. Analysis of the relationship for group Account purposes concludes that it is equivalent to a simple investment. As the County Council made no original investment in 1974 and has no share capital, no consolidation adjustments are necessary.

**(h) Yorwaste Limited**

The County Council owns 78% of the issued share capital of Yorwaste Limited; a company established in 1993 and based in Northallerton whose principal activity is the provision of waste disposal facilities by the operation and management of landfill sites/recycling centres. The remaining shareholder in Yorwaste Limited is the City of York Council holding 22%.

The policies of Yorwaste Limited in relation to Fixed Assets are different to that operated by the County Council. All the company's Fixed Assets are valued at historic cost less depreciation. The useful economic life of each asset is calculated individually with depreciation calculated on a straight line basis taking into account both commercial and technical obsolescence.

The total issued share capital of Yorwaste Limited is £4,526k (a total of 4,526,000 ordinary shares issued at £1 each).

The County Council has provided a loan facility to Yorwaste Limited for £6.8m. This loan is included in the County Councils Balance Sheet as a Long Term Debtor.

Yorwaste Limited has not paid the County Council a dividend in 2019/20 or 2018/19.

Yorwaste Limited has been consolidated into North Yorkshire County Council's Group Accounts as a subsidiary.

On 23rd June 2017 Yorwaste purchased Todd Waste Management Group (TWMG) and all trading of TWMG transferred to Yorwaste. Yorwaste owns 100% of the share capital of TWMG. In December 2017 Toddpak Limited (a wholly owned subsidiary of TWMG) transferred from being directly owned by Yorwaste to be a wholly owned subsidiary of SJB Recycling.

## **FINANCIAL STATEMENTS AND RESULTS**

3. The Group Accounts for the County Council are based upon the consolidation of the County Council, NYnet Limited and Yorwaste Limited. It should be noted that although adjustments have been made to facilitate comparability between the sets of Accounts, there is a fundamental difference between the objectives of the organisations with the County Council being a non-profit making body. The figures included are based on Draft Accounts for the two bodies. These companies do not report under IFRS, rather as small unlisted companies, and their accounts are produced under UK GAAP, incorporating FRS 102 in their 2019/20 accounts.

## **GROUP COMPREHENSIVE INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT**

Year to 31st March 2019				Year to 31st March 2020		
Expenditure £000	Income £000	Net £000		Expenditure £000	Income £000	Net £000
505,588	(393,450)	112,138	Children and Young People's Service	478,723	(362,836)	115,887
155,879	(76,426)	79,453	Business and Environmental Services	143,631	(63,103)	80,528
261,832	(102,111)	159,721	Health and Adult Services	295,842	(118,736)	177,106
74,280	(11,547)	62,733	Central Services	78,167	(11,726)	66,441
18,817	(12,463)	6,354	Corporate Miscellaneous	2,494	(21,694)	(19,200)
6,494	(4,464)	2,030	Yorwaste Limited	3,999	(4,092)	(93)
245	(561)	(316)	NYnet Limited	1,370	(747)	623
<b>1,023,135</b>	<b>(601,022)</b>	<b>422,113</b>	<b>Cost of Services</b>	<b>1,004,226</b>	<b>(582,934)</b>	<b>421,292</b>
			<b>Other Operating Expenditure</b>			
		104,077	Loss on Disposal of Property, Plant and Equipment			59,874
		0	Impairment of Assets Held for Sale			0
		667	Precepts of Local Precepting Authorities			681
		<b>104,744</b>				<b>60,555</b>
			<b>Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure</b>			
		29,690	Interest payable and similar charges			28,849
		(2,622)	Interest receivable and similar income			(3,440)
		41	Financial Instruments			267
		(414)	Investment Properties; revaluation and impairment			(5,095)
		(600)	Deficit / (Surplus) on trading activities			156
		11,175	Net interest on the net defined pension benefit liability (asset)			9,981
		<b>37,270</b>				<b>30,718</b>
			<b>Taxation and Non-Specific Grant Income (Analysis)</b>			
		(289,257)	Council Tax Income			(306,844)
		(64,897)	Non-Domestic Rates Income			(78,078)
		(24,252)	Non-Ringfenced Government Grants			(23,168)
		(63,472)	Capital Grants			(56,021)
		<b>(441,878)</b>				<b>(464,111)</b>
		<b>122,249</b>	<b>(Surplus) or Deficit on Provision of Services</b>			<b>48,454</b>

## **GROUP COMPREHENSIVE INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT (continued)**

Year to 31st March 2019			Year to 31st March 2020		
Expenditure £000	Income £000	Net £000	Expenditure £000	Income £000	Net £000
		<b>122,249</b>			<b>48,454</b>
		(127)			495
		0			0
		<u><b>122,122</b></u>			<u><b>48,949</b></u>
		(97,343)			(62,790)
		8,320			10,204
		<u>(51,957)</u>			<u>(42,037)</u>
		<u><b>(140,980)</b></u>			<u><b>(94,623)</b></u>
		<u><b>(18,858)</b></u>			<u><b>(45,674)</b></u>



## GROUP MOVEMENT IN RESERVES STATEMENT

	Total Usable Reserves £000	Total Unusable Reserves £000	Total Authority Reserves £000	County Council's Share of Subsidiaries £000	Minority Share of Reserves £000	Total Group Reserves £000
<b><u>Movement in Reserves during 2019/20</u></b>						
<b>Balance at 31st March 2019</b>	<b><u>(233,991)</u></b>	<b><u>(821,886)</u></b>	<b><u>(1,055,877)</u></b>	<b><u>4,296</u></b>	<b><u>(1,754)</u></b>	<b><u>(1,053,335)</u></b>
Total Comprehensive Expenditure and Income	47,304	(94,623)	(47,319)	1,505	140	(45,674)
Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations	(62,705)	62,705	0	0	0	0
<b>Net (Increase) / Decrease before Transfers</b>	<b><u>(15,401)</u></b>	<b><u>(31,918)</u></b>	<b><u>(47,319)</u></b>	<b><u>1,505</u></b>	<b><u>140</u></b>	<b><u>(45,674)</u></b>
<b>Balance at 31st March 2020</b>	<b><u>(249,392)</u></b>	<b><u>(853,804)</u></b>	<b><u>(1,103,196)</u></b>	<b><u>5,801</u></b>	<b><u>(1,614)</u></b>	<b><u>(1,099,009)</u></b>
<b><u>Movement in Reserves during 2018/19</u></b>						
<b>Balance at 31st March 2018</b>	<b><u>(239,820)</u></b>	<b><u>(794,924)</u></b>	<b><u>(1,034,744)</u></b>	<b><u>2,631</u></b>	<b><u>(2,342)</u></b>	<b><u>(1,034,455)</u></b>
Total Comprehensive Expenditure and Income	119,847	(140,980)	(21,133)	1,665	588	(18,880)
Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations	(114,018)	114,018	0	0	0	0
<b>Net (Increase) / Decrease before Transfers</b>	<b><u>5,829</u></b>	<b><u>(26,962)</u></b>	<b><u>(21,133)</u></b>	<b><u>1,665</u></b>	<b><u>588</u></b>	<b><u>(18,880)</u></b>
<b>Balance at 31st March 2019</b>	<b><u>(233,991)</u></b>	<b><u>(821,886)</u></b>	<b><u>(1,055,877)</u></b>	<b><u>4,296</u></b>	<b><u>(1,754)</u></b>	<b><u>(1,053,335)</u></b>

**GROUP BALANCE SHEET AS AT 31ST MARCH 2020**

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
1,676,804	Property, Plant and Equipment (note 3)	1,686,491
47,983	Investment Property	53,022
6,456	Intangible Assets	5,932
21,524	Long Term Investments	16,259
6,561	Long Term Debtors	8,747
<b>1,759,328</b>	<b>Long Term Assets</b>	<b>1,770,451</b>
397,506	Short Term Investments	367,167
170	Assets held for sale	170
2,467	Inventories	2,269
113,239	Short Term Debtors (note 5)	107,928
65,273	Cash and Cash Equivalents (note 4)	106,855
188	Current Tax Assets	52
<b>578,843</b>	<b>Current Assets</b>	<b>584,441</b>
(258,663)	Short Term Borrowing	(269,745)
(104,464)	Short Term Creditors (note 6)	(109,669)
(3,003)	PF/PPP Liability repayable within 12 months	(3,503)
(3,064)	Provisions to be used within 12 months	(2,316)
(11)	Finance Lease repayable within 12 months	(12)
(12,369)	Capital Grant Receipts in Advance	(21,237)
<b>(381,574)</b>	<b>Current Liabilities</b>	<b>(406,482)</b>
(4,226)	Long Term Creditors	(7,238)
(154,086)	PF/PPP Liability repayable in excess of 12 months	(150,584)
(1,047)	Finance Lease payable in excess of 12 months	(1,036)
(438,907)	Pensions Liability	(433,171)
(19,462)	Provisions to be used in excess of 12 months	(16,991)
(259,610)	Long Term Borrowing	(222,318)
(25,924)	Capital Grant Receipts in Advance	(18,063)
<b>(903,262)</b>	<b>Long Term Liabilities</b>	<b>(849,401)</b>
<b>1,053,335</b>	<b>Net Assets</b>	<b>1,099,009</b>
233,991	Usable Reserves	249,392
821,886	Unusable Reserves	853,804
(2,542)	Reserves - Group Entities	(4,187)
<b>1,053,335</b>	<b>Total Reserves</b>	<b>1,099,009</b>

## GROUP CASH FLOW STATEMENT

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
<b>(122,122)</b>	<b>Net Surplus / (Deficit) on the Provision of Services</b>	<b>(48,949)</b>
	<b>Adjust Net Surplus / (Deficit) on the Provision of Services for non cash movements</b>	
59,553	Depreciation / Amortisation	60,654
14,567	Impairment and revaluations charged to the provision of services	5,894
281	Movement in Creditors	15,598
(10,258)	Movement in Debtors	5,395
(316)	Movement in Inventories	198
2,877	Movement in Provisions	(2,161)
38,563	Pensions Liability	36,301
108,166	Carrying Amount of Non-current Assets sold	62,855
2,896	Other non-cash items charged to the provision of services	(904)
<b>216,329</b>		<b>183,830</b>
	<b>Adjust for items included in the Net Surplus / (Deficit) on the Provision of Services that are investing and financing activities</b>	
(63,472)	Grants received for investment purposes	(56,021)
(3,181)	Proceeds from the sale of property and other assets	(1,652)
<b>(66,653)</b>		<b>(57,673)</b>
0	Equity Dividends Paid	0
0	Taxation	0
<b>27,554</b>	<b>Net cash flows from Operating Activities</b>	<b>77,208</b>
	<b>Investing Activities</b>	
(93,042)	Purchase of Property, Plant and Equipment and Intangible Assets	(87,832)
(742,407)	Purchase of Short Term and Long Term investments	(954,080)
3,423	Proceeds from the Sale of Property (and other Assets)	1,652
582,950	Proceeds from Short Term and Long Term Investments	989,685
95,614	Other receipts for investing activities	45,499
<b>(153,462)</b>	<b>Net cash flows from Investing Activities</b>	<b>(5,076)</b>
	<b>Financing Activities</b>	
140,281	Cash receipts of Short and Long Term Borrowing	(164)
(845)	Other receipts from Financing Activities	(1,328)
(2,113)	Repayment of the outstanding liability of Finance Lease and similar arrangements	(3,012)
(2,452)	Repayment of Short and Long Term Borrowing	(25,966)
0	Other payments for Financing Activities	(80)
<b>134,871</b>	<b>Net cash flows for Financing Activities</b>	<b>(30,550)</b>
<b>8,963</b>	<b>Net Increase / (decrease) in Cash and Cash Equivalents</b>	<b>41,582</b>
56,310	Cash and Cash Equivalents at the beginning of the reporting period	65,273
65,273	Cash and Cash Equivalents at the end of the reporting period	106,855
<b>8,963</b>		<b>41,582</b>

## NOTES TO THE GROUP STATEMENTS

### 1. Expenditure and Funding Analysis 2019/20

	Net Expenditure £000	Movement to Earmarked Reserves £000	Net Expenditure Chargeable to the General Fund £000	Adjustments between the Funding and Accounting Basis £000	Net Expenditure in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement £000
Children and Young People's Service	78,829	(253)	78,576	37,311	115,887
Business and Environmental Services	75,029	9,883	84,912	(4,384)	80,528
Health and Adult Services	158,295	10,876	169,171	7,935	177,106
Central Services	62,193	2,246	64,439	2,002	66,441
Corporate Miscellaneous	6,429	(31,055)	(24,626)	5,426	(19,200)
NYES	0	1,088	1,088	(1,088)	0
NYnet Limited	623	0	623	0	623
Yorwaste Limited	(93)	0	(93)	0	(93)
<b>Net Cost of Service</b>	<b>381,305</b>	<b>(7,215)</b>	<b>374,090</b>	<b>47,202</b>	<b>421,292</b>
Other Operating Income and Expenditure	0	0	0	60,555	60,555
Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure	620	0	620	30,098	30,718
Taxation and non specific Income and Expenditure	(387,354)	2,521	(384,833)	(79,278)	(464,111)
Tax Expenses	495	0	495	0	495
<b>(Surplus) or Deficit</b>	<b>(4,934)</b>	<b>(4,694)</b>	<b>(9,628)</b>	<b>58,577</b>	<b>48,949</b>
Opening Group Balance			(208,889)		
Less/Plus Surplus or (Deficit) on Group in Year			(9,628)		
Closing Group Balance at 31 March 2020			<b>(218,517)</b>		
General Working Balance			(27,640)		
Earmarked Reserves			(195,064)		
Group Reserves			4,187		
			<b>(218,517)</b>		

Adjustments from General Fund to arrive at the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement amounts

	Adjustments for Capital Purposes £000	Net change for the Pensions Adjustments £000	Other Differences £000	Total Adjustments £000
Children and Young People's Service	29,684	5,713	1,914	37,311
Business and Environmental Services	31,974	1,471	(37,829)	(4,384)
Health and Adult Services	4,045	3,837	53	7,935
Central Services	(1,951)	3,651	302	2,002
Corporate Miscellaneous	34	1,666	3,726	5,426
NYES	0	1,583	(2,671)	(1,088)
NYnet Limited	0	0	0	0
Yorwaste Limited	0	0	0	0
<b>Net Cost of Services</b>	<b>63,786</b>	<b>17,921</b>	<b>(34,505)</b>	<b>47,202</b>
Other Operating Income and Expenditure	59,874	0	681	60,555
Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure	0	9,981	20,117	30,098
Taxation and non specific income and Expenditure	0	0	(79,278)	(79,278)
<b>Difference between General Fund surplus or deficit and Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services</b>	<b>123,660</b>	<b>27,902</b>	<b>(92,985)</b>	<b>58,577</b>

Comparative Expenditure and Funding Analysis 2018/19

	Net Expenditure £000	Movement to Earmarked Reserves £000	Net Expenditure Chargeable to the General Fund £000	Adjustments between the Funding and Accounting Basis £000	Net Expenditure in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement £000
Children and Young People's Service	75,776	4,022	79,798	32,340	112,138
Business and Environmental Services	76,080	(3,903)	72,177	7,276	79,453
Health and Adult Services	152,659	1,911	154,570	5,151	159,721
Central Services	57,315	3,500	60,815	1,918	62,733
Corporate Miscellaneous	3,598	(6,332)	(2,734)	9,088	6,354
NYES	(89)	(1,017)	(1,106)	1,106	0
NYnet Limited	(316)	0	(316)	0	(316)
Yorwaste Limited	2,030	0	2,030	0	2,030
<b>Net Cost of Services</b>	<b>367,053</b>	<b>(1,819)</b>	<b>365,234</b>	<b>56,879</b>	<b>422,113</b>
Other Operating Income and Expenditure	0	0	0	104,744	104,744
Financing and Investment Income & Expenditure	688	0	688	36,582	37,270
Taxation and non specific income and Expenditure	(367,831)	6,537	(361,294)	(80,584)	(441,878)
Tax Expenses	(127)	0	(127)	0	(127)
<b>(Surplus) or Deficit</b>	<b>(217)</b>	<b>4,718</b>	<b>4,501</b>	<b>117,621</b>	<b>122,122</b>
Opening Group Balance			(213,368)		
Less/Plus Surplus or (Deficit) on Group in Year			4,501		
Closing Group Balance at 31 March 2019			<b>(208,867)</b>		
General Working Balance			(27,231)		
Earmarked Reserves			(184,200)		
Group Reserves			2,542		
			<b>(208,889)</b>		

Comparator Adjustments from General Fund to arrive at the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement amounts 2018/19

	Adjustments for Capital Purposes £000	Net change for the Pensions Adjustments £000	Other Differences £000	Total Adjustments £000
Children and Young People's Service	36,029	1,951	(5,640)	32,340
Business and Environmental Services	29,941	571	(23,236)	7,276
Health and Adult Services	3,661	1,554	(64)	5,151
Central Services	1,800	1,475	(1,357)	1,918
Corporate Miscellaneous	38	12,750	(3,700)	9,088
NYES	0	688	418	1,106
NYnet Limited	0	0	0	0
Yorwaste Limited	0	0	0	0
<b>Net Cost of Services</b>	<b>71,469</b>	<b>18,989</b>	<b>(33,579)</b>	<b>56,879</b>
Other Operating Income and Expenditure	104,077	0	667	104,744
Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure	0	11,175	25,407	36,582
Taxation and non specific income and Expenditure	0	0	(80,584)	(80,584)
<b>Difference between General Fund surplus or deficit and Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services</b>	<b>175,546</b>	<b>30,164</b>	<b>(88,089)</b>	<b>117,621</b>

2. The Individual Group Companies together with consolidating adjustments are identified within the following schedules for the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement and the respective Balance Sheets.

Summarised Income and Expenditure Statements for the period to 31st March 2020

	NYCC £000	NYnet Limited £000	Yorwaste Limited £000	Consolidation Adjustments £000	Group £000
<b>Cost of Service</b>	420,762	623	(93)	0 *	421,292
<b>Other Operating Expenditure</b>					
Loss on Disposal of Property, Plant and Equipment	59,874	0	0	0	59,874
Impairment of Assets Held for Sale	0	0	0	0	0
Precepts of Local Precepting Authorities	681	0	0	0	681
	<u>60,555</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>60,555</u>
<b>Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure</b>					
Interest payable and similar charges	28,749	(123)	770	(547)	28,849
Interest receivable and similar income	(3,960)	(12)	(15)	547	(3,440)
Financial Instruments	267	0	0	0	267
Investment Properties; revaluation and impairment	(5,095)	0	0	0	(5,095)
Surplus of trading activities	156	0	0	0	156
Net interest on the defined benefit liability (asset)	9,981	0	0	0	9,981
	<u>30,098</u>	<u>(135)</u>	<u>755</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>30,718</u>
Taxation and Non-Specific Grant Income	(464,111)	0	0	0	(464,111)
<b>(Surplus) / Deficit on Provision of Services</b>	<u><b>47,304</b></u>	<u><b>488</b></u>	<u><b>662</b></u>	<u><b>0</b></u>	<u><b>48,454</b></u>
Tax Expenses	0	529	(34)	0	495
Interim Dividend	0	0	0	0	0
<b>Group (Surplus) / Deficit</b>	<u><b>47,304</b></u>	<u><b>1,017</b></u>	<u><b>628</b></u>	<u><b>0</b></u>	<u><b>48,949</b></u>
(Surplus) / Deficit on Revaluation of Fixed Assets	(62,790)	0	0	0	(62,790)
Impairment losses on non-current assets charged to the Revaluation Reserve	10,204	0	0	0	10,204
Remeasurements of the Net Defined Benefit Liability	(42,037)	0	0	0	(42,037)
<b>Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure</b>	<u><b>(94,623)</b></u>	<u><b>0</b></u>	<u><b>0</b></u>	<u><b>0</b></u>	<u><b>(94,623)</b></u>
<b>Total Comprehensive Income and Expenditure</b>	<u><b>(47,319)</b></u>	<u><b>1,017</b></u>	<u><b>628</b></u>	<u><b>0</b></u>	<u><b>(45,674)</b></u>

\* Gross Expenditure and Gross Income for the Group included consolidation adjustments of £25.2m



Balance Sheet as at 31st March 2020

	NYCC £000	NYnet Limited £000	Yorwaste Limited £000	Consolidation Adjustments £000	Group £000
Property, Plant and Equipment	1,665,551	5,696	15,244	0	1,686,491
Investment Property	53,022	0	0	0	53,022
Intangible Assets	5,932	0	0	0	5,932
Long Term Investments	19,777	0	0	(3,518)	16,259
Long Term Debtors	15,556	0	0	(6,809)	8,747
<b>Long Term Assets</b>	<b>1,759,838</b>	<b>5,696</b>	<b>15,244</b>	<b>(10,327)</b>	<b>1,770,451</b>
Short Term Investments	366,976	0	191	0	367,167
Inventories	1,957	312	0	0	2,269
Short Term Debtors	106,261	4,634	9,653	(12,620)	107,928
Cash and Cash Equivalents	98,007	3	8,845	0	106,855
Assets held for sale	170	0	0	0	170
Current Tax Assets	0	0	52	0	52
<b>Current Assets</b>	<b>573,371</b>	<b>4,949</b>	<b>18,741</b>	<b>(12,620)</b>	<b>584,441</b>
Short Term Borrowing	(269,745)	0	0	0	(269,745)
Short Term Creditors	(95,820)	(635)	(12,502)	(712)	(109,669)
PFI/PPP Liability repayable within 12 months	(3,503)	0	0	0	(3,503)
Finance Lease repayable within 12 months	(12)	0	0	0	(12)
Provisions to be used within 12 months	(2,316)	0	0	0	(2,316)
Capital Grant Receipts in Advance	(21,237)	0	0	0	(21,237)
<b>Current Liabilities</b>	<b>(392,633)</b>	<b>(635)</b>	<b>(12,502)</b>	<b>(712)</b>	<b>(406,482)</b>
Long Term Creditors	(2,642)	(17,928)	0	13,332	(7,238)
PFI/PPP Liability repayable in excess of 12 months	(150,584)	0	0	0	(150,584)
Finance Lease repayable in excess of 12 months	(1,036)	0	0	0	(1,036)
Pension Liability	(433,171)	0	0	0	(433,171)
Provisions to be used in excess of 12 months	(10,916)	0	(6,075)	0	(16,991)
Long Term Borrowing	(220,968)	0	(8,159)	6,809	(222,318)
Capital Grant Receipts in Advance	(18,063)	0	0	0	(18,063)
<b>Long Term Liabilities</b>	<b>(837,380)</b>	<b>(17,928)</b>	<b>(14,234)</b>	<b>20,141</b>	<b>(849,401)</b>
<b>Net Assets</b>	<b>1,103,196</b>	<b>(7,918)</b>	<b>7,249</b>	<b>(3,518)</b>	<b>1,099,009</b>
Usable Reserves	249,392	0	0	0	249,392
Unusable Reserves	853,804	0	0	0	853,804
Reserves - Group Entities	0	(7,918)	7,249	(3,518)	(4,187)
<b>Total Reserves</b>	<b>1,103,196</b>	<b>(7,918)</b>	<b>7,249</b>	<b>(3,518)</b>	<b>1,099,009</b>

### 3. Movement in Property, Plant and Equipment

	Aggregated Land and Buildings £000	Vehicles, Plant and Equipment £000	Infrastructure £000	Landfill Site Development & Restoration Costs £000	Total £000
<b>Cost of Valuation</b>					
As at 1st April 2019	1,010,184	137,232	890,869	36,440	2,074,725
Landfill Site Restoration Costs Adjustment	0	0	0	0	0
Additions	12,238	5,399	59,071	502	77,210
Disposals	(62,855)	(1,736)	(9,725)	0	(74,316)
Revaluations / (Impairments)					
Recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	55,611	0	0	0	55,611
Recognised in Provision of Services	(24,024)	0	0	0	(24,024)
<b>As at 31st March 2020</b>	<b>991,154</b>	<b>140,895</b>	<b>940,215</b>	<b>36,942</b>	<b>2,109,206</b>
<b>Depreciation and Impairments</b>					
As at 1st April 2019	(38,916)	(125,034)	(201,936)	(32,036)	(397,921)
Charge for the year	(29,176)	(4,730)	(25,017)	(793)	(59,716)
Disposals	0	1,610	9,725		11,335
Revaluations / (Impairments)					
Recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	288	0	0	0	288
Recognised in Provision of Services	23,299	0	0	0	23,299
Yorwaste Asset Impairment	0	0	0	0	0
<b>As at 31st March 2020</b>	<b>(44,505)</b>	<b>(128,154)</b>	<b>(217,228)</b>	<b>(32,829)</b>	<b>(422,715)</b>
<b>Balance Sheet Net Amount at 31st March 2020</b>	<b>946,649</b>	<b>12,741</b>	<b>722,987</b>	<b>4,113</b>	<b>1,686,491</b>
<b>Balance Sheet Net Amount at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>971,268</b>	<b>12,198</b>	<b>688,933</b>	<b>4,404</b>	<b>1,676,804</b>

## Comparative Movements in 2018/19

	Aggregated Land and Buildings £000	Vehicles, Plant and Equipment £000	Infrastructure £000	Landfill Site Development & Restoration Costs £000	Total £000
<b>Cost of Valuation</b>					
As at 1st April 2018	1,052,916	134,324	838,919	35,473	2,061,632
Landfill Site Restoration Costs Adjustment	0	0	0	0	0
Additions	6,026	4,555	61,273	967	72,821
Disposals	(107,578)	(1,647)	(9,323)	0	(118,548)
Revaluations / (Impairments)					
Recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	89,001	0	0	0	89,001
Recognised in Provision of Services	(30,181)	0	0	0	(30,181)
<b>As at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>1,010,184</b>	<b>137,232</b>	<b>890,869</b>	<b>36,440</b>	<b>2,074,725</b>
<b>Depreciation and Impairments</b>					
As at 1st April 2018	(34,054)	(122,017)	(187,719)	(31,174)	(374,964)
Charge for the year	(29,485)	(4,662)	(23,540)	(862)	(58,549)
Disposals	0	1,645	9,323	0	10,968
Revaluations / (Impairments)					
Recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	0	0	0	0	0
Recognised in Provision of Services	930	0	0	0	930
Yorwaste Asset Impairment	23,693	0	0	0	23,693
<b>As at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>(38,916)</b>	<b>(125,034)</b>	<b>(201,936)</b>	<b>(32,036)</b>	<b>(397,921)</b>
<b>Balance Sheet Net Amount at 31st March 2019</b>	<b>971,268</b>	<b>12,198</b>	<b>688,933</b>	<b>4,404</b>	<b>1,676,804</b>
<b>Balance Sheet Net Amount at 31st March 2018</b>	<b>1,018,862</b>	<b>12,307</b>	<b>651,200</b>	<b>4,299</b>	<b>1,686,668</b>

#### 4. Cash and Cash Equivalents

	31st March 2020 £000	31st March 2019 £000
Bank current accounts and cash held by the County Council	15,388	16,370
Short term / call deposits, inc. Cash Balances held by Group Entities	91,467	48,903
Total Cash and Cash Equivalents	<u>106,855</u>	<u>65,273</u>

#### 5. Short Term Debtors

	31st March 2020 £000		31st March 2019 £000	
Government Entities				
Central Government Bodies	6,935		8,668	
Other Local Authorities	13,724		17,418	
NHS Bodies	<u>13,135</u>	33,794	<u>8,088</u>	34,174
General Debtors (including Public Corporations and Trading Funds)		72,606		80,551
Payments in Advance		<u>17,730</u>		<u>10,037</u>
		124,130		124,762
Less: Bad Debts Provision		<u>(16,202)</u>		<u>(11,523)</u>
Total Short Term Debtors		<u>107,928</u>		<u>113,239</u>

#### 6. Short Term Creditors

	31st March 2020 £000		31st March 2019 £000	
Government Entities				
Central Government Bodies	16,589		11,420	
Other Local Authorities	9,734		19,321	
NHS Bodies	<u>1,062</u>	27,385	<u>831</u>	31,572
General Creditors (including Public Corporations and Trading Funds)		63,153		59,920
Income in Advance		<u>19,131</u>		<u>12,972</u>
Total Short Term Creditors		<u>109,669</u>		<u>104,464</u>

## 7. Provisions

	Changes during the year				To be used			
	Balance as	Provision	Provision	Provision	Balance	Within 1	In excess	Total
	at 31st	Made	Used	Written	as at 31st	year	of 1 year	
March	£000	£000	Down	March	£000	£000		
	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000
Insurance	8,436	(172)	(1,742)	0	6,522	2,174	4,348	6,522
Highways Advance Payments	4,140	5,097	(2,750)	0	6,487	0	6,487	6,487
Contractual Disputes	3,000	0	(1,900)	(1,100)	0	0	0	0
Other	346	0	(123)	0	223	142	81	223
	<u>15,922</u>	<u>4,925</u>	<u>(6,515)</u>	<u>(1,100)</u>	<u>13,232</u>	<u>2,316</u>	<u>10,916</u>	<u>13,232</u>
Yorwaste Limited - Restoration	2,063	0	(264)	0	1,799	0	1,799	1,799
Yorwaste Limited - Aftercare	4,541	0	(265)	0	4,276	0	4,276	4,276
	<u>22,526</u>	<u>4,925</u>	<u>(7,044)</u>	<u>(1,100)</u>	<u>19,307</u>	<u>2,316</u>	<u>16,991</u>	<u>19,307</u>

### Comparative Movements in 2018/19

	Changes during the year				To be used			
	Balance as	Provision	Provision	Provision	Balance	Within 1	In excess	Total
	at 31st	Made	Used	Written	as at 31st	year	of 1 year	
March	£000	£000	Down	March	£000	£000		
	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000	£000
Insurance	7,756	1,862	(1,182)	0	8,436	2,812	5,624	8,436
Highways Advance Payments	4,140	0	0	0	4,140	0	4,140	4,140
Contractual Disputes	0	3,000	0		3,000	0	3,000	3,000
Other	400	0	(54)	0	346	252	94	346
	<u>12,296</u>	<u>4,862</u>	<u>(1,236)</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>15,922</u>	<u>3,064</u>	<u>12,858</u>	<u>15,922</u>
Yorwaste Limited - Restoration	2,227	0	(164)	0	2,063	0	2,063	2,063
Yorwaste Limited - Aftercare	4,705	0	(164)	0	4,541	0	4,541	4,541
	<u>19,228</u>	<u>4,862</u>	<u>(1,564)</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>22,526</u>	<u>3,064</u>	<u>19,462</u>	<u>22,526</u>

**NORTH YORKSHIRE PENSION FUND**  
**FUND ACCOUNT FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31ST MARCH 2020**

2018/19 £000		2019/20 £000	£000
<b>CONTRIBUTIONS AND BENEFITS</b>			
<b>Contributions</b>			
78,973	Employers - Normal	82,625	
4,091	- Deficit	4,403	
1,722	- Early Retirement Costs Recharged	3,674	
28,154	Employees - Normal	29,166	
141	- Additional Voluntary	148	
<u>113,081</u>	<b>Total Contributions Receivable (note 7)</b>	<u>120,016</u>	
13,542	<b>Transfers in (note 8)</b>		17,490
<b><u>Less</u></b>			
<b>Benefits</b>			
(85,199)	Pensions	(91,010)	
(21,251)	Commutation and Lump Sum Retirement Benefits	(25,990)	
(2,532)	Lump Sums Death Benefits	(2,670)	
<u>(108,982)</u>	<b>Total Benefits Payable (note 9)</b>	<u>(119,670)</u>	
<b>Leavers</b>			
(827)	Refunds to Members Leaving Service	(560)	
(35)	Payments for Members Joining State Scheme	0	
<u>(10,106)</u>	Transfers Out	<u>(21,037)</u>	
(10,968)	<b>Total Payments on Account of Leavers (note 10)</b>		(21,597)
(2,615)	<b>Management Expenses (note 11)</b>		(2,964)
<u>4,058</u>	<b>Net additions/(withdrawals) from dealings with Members</b>		<u>(6,725)</u>
<b>RETURNS ON INVESTMENTS</b>			
17,712	Investment income (note 12)		16,554
(452)	Taxation (note 12a)		(113)
(25,127)	Investment management costs (note 11)		(26,233)
250,447	Change in market value of investments (note 14a)		(17,152)
<u>242,580</u>	<b>Net returns on investments</b>		<u>(26,944)</u>
246,638	<b>Net increase/ (decrease) in the Fund during the year</b>		(33,669)
3,328,566	<b>Opening Net Assets of the Fund</b>		3,575,204
<u>3,575,204</u>	<b>Closing Net Assets of the Fund</b>		<u>3,541,535</u>

## NORTH YORKSHIRE PENSION FUND – NET ASSETS STATEMENT

31st March 2019 £000		31st March 2020 £000
	<b>INVESTMENT ASSETS</b>	
639,513	Fixed Interest Securities	468,984
394,926	Equities	833
2,016,885	Pooled Investments	2,641,322
288,502	Pooled Property Investments	276,103
<u>3,339,826</u>		<u>3,387,242</u>
220,042	Cash Deposits	138,523
4,947	Investment Debtors	2,727
<u>3,564,815</u>	<b>TOTAL INVESTMENT ASSETS</b>	<u>3,528,492</u>
	<b>INVESTMENT LIABILITIES</b>	
(811)	Investment Creditors	0
<u>(811)</u>	<b>TOTAL INVESTMENT LIABILITIES</b>	<u>0</u>
<u><b>3,564,004</b></u>	<b>NET INVESTMENT ASSETS (note 14a)</b>	<u><b>3,528,492</b></u>
0	<b>LONG-TERM DEBTORS</b>	42
	<b>CURRENT ASSETS</b>	
9,029	Contributions due from employers	9,170
1,023	Other Non-Investment Debtors	2,264
4,431	Cash	4,969
<u>14,483</u>	<b>TOTAL CURRENT ASSETS</b>	<u>16,403</u>
	<b>CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>	
(3,283)	Non-Investment Creditors	(3,402)
<u>(3,283)</u>	<b>TOTAL CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>	<u>(3,402)</u>
<u><b>3,575,204</b></u>	<b>TOTAL NET ASSETS (note 14c)</b>	<u><b>3,541,535</b></u>

The accounts summarise the transactions of the Fund and deal with the net assets. They do not take account of the obligations to pay pensions and benefits which fall after the end of the Fund year.

**NOTES TO THE NORTH YORKSHIRE PENSION FUND ACCOUNTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31ST MARCH 2020**

**1. Description of the Fund**

The North Yorkshire Pension Fund (NYPF or “the Fund”) is part of the Local Government Pension Scheme (LGPS) and is administered by North Yorkshire County Council (NYCC). The County Council is the reporting entity for the Fund.

The following description of the Fund is a summary only. For more detail, refer to the NYPF Annual Report 2019/20 and the statutory powers underpinning the Scheme, namely the Public Service Pensions Act 2013 and the Local Government Pension Scheme (LGPS) Regulations.

**(a) General**

The Fund is governed by the Public Service Pensions Act 2013 and is administered in accordance with the following secondary legislation:

- the LGPS Regulations 2013 (as amended)
- the LGPS (Transitional Provisions, Savings and Amendment) Regulations 2014 (as amended)
- the LGPS (Management and Investment of Funds) Regulations 2016

It is a contributory defined benefit pension scheme administered by NYCC to provide pensions and other benefits for pensionable employees of NYCC, other local authorities in North Yorkshire and a range of other scheduled and admitted bodies within the county area. Teachers, police officers and fire fighters are not included as they come within other national pension schemes.

The Fund is overseen by the Pension Fund Committee, which is a committee of NYCC.

**(b) Membership**

Membership of the LGPS is voluntary and employees are free to choose whether to join the Fund, remain in the Fund or make their own personal arrangements outside the Scheme.

Organisations participating in NYPF include:

- scheduled bodies, which are local authorities and similar bodies whose staff are automatically entitled to be members of the Fund
- admitted bodies, which are other organisations that participate in the Fund under an admission agreement between the Fund and the relevant organisation. Admitted bodies include voluntary, charitable and similar bodies or private contractors undertaking a local authority function following outsourcing to the private sector.

At 31 March 2020 there were 157 contributing employer organisations within NYPF including the County Council itself, and over 96,000 individual members, as detailed below

**111 Scheduled Bodies including 69 Academies**

Ainsty 2008 Internal Drainage Board  
Askham Bryan College  
Chief Constable (North Yorkshire Police)  
City of York Council  
Craven College  
Craven District Council

North Yorkshire Police and Crime Commissioner  
Northallerton & Romanby Joint Burial Board  
Northallerton Town Council  
Norton on Derwent Town Council  
Pickering Town Council  
Richmond Town Council



Easingwold Town Council  
Filey Town Council  
Foss 2008 Internal Drainage Board  
Fulford Parish Council  
Glusburn Parish Council  
Great Ayton Parish Council  
Hambleton District Council  
Harrogate Borough Council  
Haxby Town Council  
Hunmanby Parish Council  
Knaresborough Town Council  
Malton Town Council  
North York Moors National Park Authority  
North Yorkshire County Council  
North Yorkshire Fire & Rescue

Richmondshire District Council  
Ripon City Council  
Ryedale District Council  
Scarborough Borough Council  
Scarborough Sixth Form College  
Selby College  
Selby District Council  
Selby Town Council  
Skipton Town Council  
Sutton in Craven Parish Council  
Tadcaster Town Council  
Vale of Pickering Internal Drainage Board  
Whitby Town Council  
York College  
Yorkshire Dales National Park Authority

### **Academy Trusts**

Arete Learning Trust – Northallerton School  
Arete Learning Trust - Richmond School  
Arete Learning Trust - Stokesley Academy  
Bishop Wheeler Catholic Academy Trust  
Dales Academies Trust  
DRET – Thomas Hinderwell Primary Academy  
Ebor A.T. - Braeburn Primary & Nursery  
Ebor A.T. - Brotherton & Byram CP  
Ebor A.T. - Camblesforth CP  
Ebor A.T. - Filey Academy  
Ebor A.T. - Filey COE Nursery and Infants  
Ebor A.T. - Haxby Road  
Ebor A.T. - Hob Moor CP  
Ebor A.T. - Hob Moor Oaks  
Ebor A.T. - Lakeside Primary  
Ebor A.T. - Osbaldwick Primary  
Ebor A.T. - Park Grove  
Ebor A.T. - Robert Wilkinson  
Ebor A.T. - Staynor Hall CP  
Ebor A.T. - Tadcaster Primary  
Ebor A.T. - Tockwith School  
Elevate MAT  
Enquire Learning Trust - East Whitby Primary  
Enquire Learning Trust - Roseberry Primary  
Enquire Learning Trust - Stakesby Primary  
Enquire Learning Trust - Stokesley CP School  
Evolution SLT – Norton College  
Great Smeaton Academy Primary School  
Hope Learning Trust - Baldersby St James School  
Hope Learning Trust - Barlby High  
Hope Learning Trust - Burton Green Primary  
Hope Learning Trust - Forest of Galtres

Hope Learning Trust - Poppleton Ousebank  
Hope Learning Trust – Skelton Primary  
Hope Learning Trust - Vale of York  
Huntington Primary Academy  
Lingfield ET – Cambrai Primary School  
Moorlands Learning Trust (previously Craven ET)  
Nicholas Postgate CAT – All Saints School  
Northern Star A.T. - Harrogate High School  
Northern Star A.T. - Hookstone Chase  
Northern Star A.T. - New Park Primary  
Northern Star A.T. - Skipton Girls High School  
Northern Star A.T. – Starbeck Primary  
Outwood Grange A.T. – Easingwold  
Outwood Grange A.T. - Greystone CP School  
Outwood Grange A.T. - Outwood Academy Ripon  
Pathfinder MAT  
Red Kite Learning Trust Pooled  
Rodillian MAT - Brayton High School  
Rossett School Academy  
St Margaret Clitherow Catholic Academy Trust  
Scalby Learning Trust – Friarage Primary  
Scalby Learning Trust - Newby & Scalby Primary  
Scalby Learning Trust - Scalby School  
Scarborough UTC  
Selby Educational Trust  
South Bank MAT  
South Craven Academy Trust  
South York MAT  
STAR MAT  
The Grove Academy  
The Woodlands Academy  
Yorkshire Causeway Schools Trust

Hope Learning Trust - George Pindar School  
Hope Learning Trust - Graham School  
Hope Learning Trust - Manor CoE Academy

Yorkshire Collaborative Academy Trust  
Yorkshire Endeavour Academy Trust

#### **46 Admitted Bodies**

ABM Catering Ltd  
Absolutely Catering Ltd  
Align Property Partners Ltd  
Aramark Ltd  
Beyond Housing  
Bulloughs Cleaning Ltd  
Cater Link Ltd  
Catering Academy Ltd  
Caterservice Ltd  
Chartwells Compass  
Churchill Contract Services Ltd  
Churchill Security Solutions Ltd  
City of York Trading Ltd  
Elite  
Enterprise  
Everyone Active (SLM Scarborough)  
Explore York Libraries and Archives  
Gough and Kelly Security Ltd  
Greenwich Leisure Ltd  
Grosvenor Facilities Management  
Hexagon Care  
Human Support Group Ltd  
Hutchison Catering Ltd

Independent Cleaning Services  
ISS Mediclean Ltd  
Lifeways Community Care Ltd  
Make It York  
Mellors  
RCCN Ltd  
Richmondshire Leisure Trust  
Ringway Operatives  
Sanctuary Housing Association  
Sewell Facilities Management  
Sheffield International Venues  
Springfield Home Care  
Streamline Taxis  
Taylor Shaw Ltd  
University of Hull (Scarborough)  
Veritau Ltd  
Veritau North Yorkshire Ltd  
Welcome to Yorkshire  
Wigan Leisure and Culture Trust  
York Archaeological Trust Ltd  
York Mind  
York Museums and Galleries Trust  
York St John University

Active, pensioner and deferred pensioner numbers, split between NYCC as the Administering Authority and all other employers were as follows:

	31st March 2020 No.	31st March 2019 No.
Number of Employers with Active Members	157	167
Employees in the Fund		
NYCC	16,331	17,119
Other employers	17,072	16,343
Total	<u>33,403</u>	<u>33,462</u>
Pensioners		
NYCC	13,165	12,396
Other employers	11,016	10,328
Total	<u>24,181</u>	<u>22,724</u>
Deferred Pensioners		
NYCC	24,278	23,341
Other employers	14,570	13,866
Total	<u>38,848</u>	<u>37,207</u>

**(c) Funding**

Benefits are funded by contributions and investment earnings. Contributions are made by active members of the Fund in accordance with the LGPS Regulations 2013 and range from 5.5% to 12.5% of pensionable pay for the financial year ended 31 March 2020. Employee contributions are matched by employers' contributions which are set based on triennial actuarial funding valuations. The last such valuation was at 31 March 2019 and that set the contribution rates for 2020/21, 2021/22, 2022/23; details of the rates for individual employers are available on the Fund's website.

**(d) Benefits**

Prior to 1 April 2014 pension benefits under the LGPS up to 31 March 2014 are based on final pensionable pay and length of pensionable service.

For service up to 31 March 2008 each year worked is worth 1/80<sup>th</sup> of final pensionable salary, an automatic lump sum of three times salary is payable, and part of the annual pension can be exchanged for a one-off tax free cash payment at the rate of £12 lump sum for each £1 pension given up. For service from 1 April 2008 each year worked is worth 1/60<sup>th</sup> of final pensionable salary, there is no automatic lump sum, and part of the annual pension can be exchanged at the same rate as for service up to 31 March 2008.

From 1 April 2014 the scheme became a career average scheme whereby members accrue benefits based on their pensionable pay in that year at an accrual rate of 1/49<sup>th</sup>. Accrued pension is uprated annually in line with CPI.

There are a range of other benefits provided under the Scheme including early retirement, disability pensions and death benefits. For more details please refer to the Publications section on the Fund's website at <https://www.nypf.org.uk/index.shtml>.

## **2. Basis of Preparation**

The Statement of Accounts summarises the Fund's transactions for the 2019/20 financial year and its year end position as at 31 March 2020. The accounts have been prepared in accordance with the Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2019/20 which is based upon International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS), as amended for the UK public sector.

The accounts summarise the transactions of the Fund and report on the net assets available to pay pension benefits. The Accounts do not take account of obligations to pay pensions and benefits which fall due after the end of the financial year.

## **3. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies**

### **Fund Account – Revenue Recognition**

#### **(a) Contribution Income**

Normal contributions, both from the members and from the employer, are accounted for on an accruals basis at the rate recommended by the Fund's Actuary in the payroll period to which they relate.

Employer deficit funding contributions are accounted for in the period in which they are payable under the schedule of contributions set by the Actuary or on receipt if earlier than the due date.

Employers' augmentation contributions and pension strain contributions are accounted for in the period in which the liability arises. Any amount due in year but unpaid will be classed as a current asset. Amounts due in future years are classed as long term assets.

#### **(b) Transfers To and From Other Schemes**

Transfer values represent the amounts received and paid during the year for members who have either joined or left the Fund during the financial year and are calculated in accordance with LGPS Regulations (see notes 8 and 10).

Individual Transfers in/out are accounted for when received/paid, which is normally when the member liability is accepted or discharged.

Transfers in from members wishing to use the proceeds of their additional voluntary contributions or other defined contribution arrangements to purchase scheme benefits are accounted for on a receipts basis and are included in Transfers In (see note 8).

Bulk (group) transfers are accounted for on an accruals basis in accordance with the terms of the transfer agreement.

#### **(c) Investment Income**

Interest income is recognised in the Fund as it accrues, using the effective interest rate of the financial instrument as at the date of acquisition or origination. Income includes the amortisation of any discount or premium, transaction costs or other differences between the initial cost of the instrument and its value at maturity calculated on an effective interest rate basis.

Dividend income is recognised on the date the shares are quoted ex-dividend. Any amount not received by the end of the reporting period is disclosed in the Net Assets Statement as a current asset.

Distributions from pooled funds are recognised at the date of issue. Any amount not received by the end of the reporting period is disclosed in the Net Asset Statement as a current asset.

Changes in the net market value of investments are recognised as income and comprise all realised and unrealised profits/losses during the year.

## **Fund Account – Expense Items**

### **(d) Benefits Payable**

Pensions and lump sum benefits payable include all amounts known to be due as at the financial year end. Any amounts due but not paid are disclosed in the Net Assets Statement as current liabilities.

### **(e) Taxation**

The Fund is a registered public service scheme under Section 1(1) of Schedule 36 of the Finance Act 2004 and as such is exempt from UK income tax on interest received and from capital gains tax on the proceeds of investments sold. Income from overseas investments suffers withholding tax in the country of origin, unless exemption is permitted. Irrecoverable tax is accounted for as a Fund expense as it arises.

### **(f) Management expenses**

The Fund discloses its pension fund management expenses in accordance with the CIPFA guidance Accounting for Local Government Pension Scheme Management Expenses (2016), as shown below. All items of expenditure are charged to the fund on an accruals basis as follows:

Administrative expenses	All staff costs of the pensions administration team are charged direct to the Fund. Associated management, accommodation and other overheads are apportioned to this activity and charged as expenses to the Fund.
Oversight and governance	All staff costs associated with governance and oversight are charged direct to the Fund. Associated management, accommodation and other overheads are apportioned to this activity and charged as expenses to the Fund.
Investment management expenses	Fees of the external investment managers are set out in the respective mandates governing their appointments. Broadly, these are based on the market value of the investments under their management and therefore increase or reduce as the value of these investments change.

In addition, the Fund has negotiated with the following managers that an element of their fee will be performance related:

- Baillie Gifford & Co - Global Equities
- FIL Pensions Management (Fidelity) - Global (ex-UK) Equities
- Standard Life Investments - UK Equities
- Hermes Investment Management- UK Property
- Arcmont (formerly Bluebay) - Private Debt
- Permira - Private Debt

Where an investment manager's fee note has not been received by the year-end date, an estimate based upon the market value of their mandate as at the end of the year is used for inclusion in the fund accounts.

## **Net Assets Statement**

### **(g) Financial Assets**

The investment in the LGPS asset pool, Border to Coast Pensions Partnership (BCPP), is valued at transaction price, i.e. cost, as an appropriate estimate of fair value. All other assets are included in the Net Asset Statement on a fair value basis as at the reporting date. An asset is recognised in the Net Asset Statement on the date the Fund becomes party to the contractual acquisition of the asset. From this date any gains or losses arising from the fair value of the asset are recognised by the Fund.

If valuations are not available at the reporting date, as is the case for private debt and infrastructure investments, the latest available valuation is adjusted for cashflows in the intervening period.

### **(h) Foreign Currency Transactions**

Dividends, interest and purchases and sales of investments in foreign currencies have been accounted for at the spot market rates at the date of transaction. End of year spot market exchange rates are used to value cash balances held in foreign currency bank accounts, market values of overseas investment and purchases and sales outstanding at the end of the reporting period.

### **(i) Derivatives**

The Fund does not hold derivatives for speculative purposes (see note 15).

### **(j) Cash and Cash Equivalents**

Cash comprises cash in hand and demand deposits, and includes amounts held by the Fund's external managers.

Cash equivalents are short term, highly liquid investments that are readily convertible into known amounts of cash and that are subject to minimal risk of changes in value.

### **(k) Liabilities**

The Fund recognises liabilities at fair value as at the reporting date. A liability is recognised in the Net Asset Statement on the date the Fund becomes party to the liability. From this date any gains or losses arising from changes in the fair value of the liability are recognised by the Fund.

### **(l) Actuarial Present Value of Promised Retirement Benefits**

The actuarial present value of promised retirement benefits is assessed on a triennial basis by the Fund's Actuary in accordance with the requirements of IAS19 and relevant actuarial standards.

As permitted under the Code, the Fund has opted to disclose the actuarial present value of promised retirement benefits by way of an **Appendix** to these statements.

#### **(m) Additional Voluntary Contributions**

NYPF provides an Additional voluntary contribution (AVC) scheme for its members, the assets of which are invested separately from those of the Fund. The fund has appointed Prudential as its AVC provider. AVCs are paid to the AVC provider by employers and are specifically for providing additional benefits for individual contributors. Each AVC contributor receives an annual statement showing the amount held in their account and the movements in the year.

AVCs are not included in the Accounts in accordance with Section 4(1)(b) of the LGPS (Management and Investment of Funds) Regulations 2016 but are disclosed as a note only (see note 23).

#### **(n) Contingent assets and contingent liabilities**

A contingent asset arises where an event has taken place giving rise to a possible asset whose existence will only be confirmed or otherwise by the occurrence of future events.

A contingent liability arises where an event has taken place prior to the year-end giving rise to a possible financial obligation whose existence will only be confirmed or otherwise by the occurrence of future events. Contingent liabilities can also arise in circumstances where a provision would be made, except that it is not possible at the balance sheet date to measure the value of the financial obligation reliably.

Contingent assets and liabilities are not recognised in the net asset statement but are disclosed by way of narrative in the notes.

### **4. Critical Judgement in Applying Accounting Policies**

#### **Pension Fund Liability**

The Fund's liability is calculated every three years by the Actuary, with annual updates in the intervening years. The methodology used is in line with accepted guidelines and in accordance with IAS19. Assumptions underpinning the valuations are agreed with the Actuary and are summarised in note 19. This estimate is subject to significant variances based on changes to the underlying assumptions.

#### **Investment in Border to Coast Pensions Partnership (BCPP)**

The Fund's shareholding in BCPP Ltd. has been valued at transaction price i.e. cost, as an appropriate estimate of fair value. Management have made this judgement because a fair value cannot be otherwise established for these assets as at 31 March 2020, as the pool has only been established for a short period of time and there is no market in the shares held, cost would be a reasonable and appropriate estimate of fair value. The Class A share is valued at £1 and reflects the ownership stake in the company, whilst the Class B shares represent the Fund's contribution to the company's regulatory capital requirement.

#### **Impact of the COVID-19 pandemic**

The ongoing impact of the COVID-19 pandemic has created uncertainty on the valuation of the Fund's assets at the reporting date, particularly its illiquid assets, such as the property, private debt and infrastructure investments. Valuations for these funds are provided by external Fund Managers. Property fund valuations (£276.1m) at the reporting date have been issued with a material uncertainty clause to reflect the market uncertainty as a result of COVID-19. For private debt and infrastructure funds, the latest available valuation has been adjusted for cashflows in the intervening period.

## 5. Assumptions Made About the Future and Other Major Sources of Estimation Uncertainty

These Accounts require management to make judgements, estimates and assumptions that affect the amounts reported for assets and liabilities at the balance sheet date and for revenue and expenses during the year. Estimates are made taking into account historical experience, current trends and other relevant factors. However, the nature of estimation means that the actual outcomes could differ from those based on these assumptions and estimates.

The item in the Net Assets Statement as at 31 March 2020 for which there is a significant risk of material adjustment being required is the actuarial present value of promised retirement benefits, which is based on assumptions on the discount rate, salary increases, retirement ages, mortality rates and the return on investments.

The effects of changing individual assumptions on the value of pension liabilities can be measured. A 0.1% increase in the discount rate would reduce liabilities by 1.9% (£86.1m), a 0.1% increase in inflation would increase liabilities by 1.8% (£79.2m), and an increase in life expectancy of one year would increase liabilities by 3.7% (£161.9m).

## 6. Events After the End of the Reporting Period

Non-adjusting events:

Following the 2019/20 financial year end, the Fund has made new investments with PIMCO (£190m) and Border to Coast Pensions Partnership (£90m). The financial statements and notes have not been adjusted for these events taking place after 31 March 2020 as, whilst they provide information that is relevant to an understanding of the Fund's financial position, they do not relate to conditions at that date.

## 7. Contributions Receivable

By category

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Employees' Contributions	29,314	28,295
Employers' Contributions		
Normal contributions	82,625	78,973
Deficit recovery contributions	4,403	4,091
Early Retirement Recharges	3,429	1,497
Compensatory Added Years Recharges	245	225
Total Contributions	<u>120,016</u>	<u>113,081</u>

By authority

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Contributions Receivable		
North Yorkshire County Council	48,200	47,062
Other Scheduled Bodies	64,790	59,858
Admitted Bodies	7,026	6,161
	<u>120,016</u>	<u>113,081</u>



## 8. Transfers In from Other Pension Funds

All transfers in were individual transfers. There were no group transfers during the year.

## 9. Benefits Payable

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Benefits Payable		
North Yorkshire County Council	50,401	45,961
Other Scheduled Bodies	60,859	55,936
Admitted Bodies	8,410	7,085
	<u>119,670</u>	<u>108,982</u>

## 10. Payments To and On Account of Leavers

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Leavers		
Refunds to Members Leaving Service	560	827
Payments for Members Joining State Scheme	0	35
Individual Transfers	14,239	10,106
Group Transfers	6,798	0
	<u>21,597</u>	<u>10,968</u>

The group transfers in 2019/20 relate to bulk transfers out to two employers.

## 11. Management Expenses

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Administrative Costs	1,571	1,581
Investment Management Costs	26,233	25,127
Oversight and Governance Costs	1,393	1,034
	<u>29,197</u>	<u>27,742</u>

Investment Management Costs includes £2,547k (2018/19: £2,359k) in respect of performance related fees payable to the Fund's investment managers and £6,719k in respect of transaction costs (2018/19 £6,624k).

In addition to these costs, indirect costs are incurred through the bid-offer spread on investments sales and purchases. These are reflected in the cost of acquisitions and in the proceeds from the sales of investments (see Note 14a).

**(a) Investment Management Expenses**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Management Fees	12,563	12,036
Performance Related Fees	2,547	2,359
Custody Fees	329	304
Transactions Costs	6,719	6,624
Other	4,075	3,804
	<u>26,233</u>	<u>25,127</u>

**12. Investment Income**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Income from Bonds	1,538	3,084
Income from Equities	5,209	12,713
Pooled Property Investments	1,177	1,292
Pooled Investments - Other Managed Funds	5,136	0
Interest on Cash Deposits	3,061	22
Other	433	601
	<u>16,554</u>	<u>17,712</u>

**(a) Taxes on Income**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Withholding Tax on Dividends	<u>113</u>	<u>452</u>

**13. Other Fund Account Disclosures**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Payable in respect of external audit	<u>19</u>	<u>19</u>

**14. Investments****(a) Reconciliation of Movements in Investments and Derivatives**

	Value at 31st March 2020 £000	Change in market value £000	Sale proceeds & derivative receipts £000	Purchases at cost and derivative payments £000	Value as at 1st April 2019 £000
Fixed Interest Securities	468,984	24,370	(1,624,338)	1,429,439	639,513
Equities	833	21,840	(779,948)	364,015	394,926
Pooled Investments	2,641,322	(55,934)	(772,116)	1,452,487	2,016,885
Pooled Property	276,103	(8,745)	(3,654)	0	288,502
Total Invested	<u>3,387,242</u>	<u>(18,469)</u>	<u>(3,180,056)</u>	<u>3,245,941</u>	<u>3,339,826</u>
Cash Deposits	138,523	1,317			220,042
Net Investment Debtors	2,727				4,136
Net Investment Assets	<u>3,528,492</u>	<u>(17,152)</u>			<u>3,564,004</u>

	Value at 31st March 2019 £000	Change in market value £000	Sale proceeds & derivative receipts £000	Purchases at cost and derivative payments £000	Value as at 1st April 2018 £000
Fixed Interest Securities	639,513	33,444	(1,769,707)	1,749,178	626,598
Equities	394,926	10,166	(450,874)	243,621	592,013
Pooled Funds	2,016,885	190,808	(661,477)	647,732	1,839,822
Pooled Property	<u>288,502</u>	<u>15,362</u>	(3,690)	<u>0</u>	276,831
Total Invested	3,339,826	249,779	(2,885,748)	2,640,531	3,335,265
Cash Deposits	220,042	668			13,887
Net Investment Debtors	4,136				<u>(37,975)</u>
Net Investment Assets	<u>3,564,004</u>	<u>250,447</u>			<u>3,311,177</u>

**(b) Analysis of Investments**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Fixed Interest Securities		
UK Public Sector Quoted	<u>468,984</u>	<u>639,513</u>
Equities		
UK Quoted	0	162,021
UK Unquoted	833	0
Overseas Quoted	<u>0</u>	<u>232,905</u>
	<u>833</u>	<u>394,926</u>
Pooled Investments		
UK Equity	260,448	93,070
UK Property	276,103	288,502
Overseas Equity	1,655,171	1,531,363
Private Debt	96,859	86,995
Insurance Linked Securities	163,524	159,391
Infrastructure	8,549	0
Equity Protection	313,900	0
Diversified Growth Funds - UK	<u>142,871</u>	<u>146,066</u>
	<u>2,917,425</u>	<u>2,305,387</u>
Total Investments (excl Derivatives)	<u>3,387,242</u>	<u>3,339,826</u>
Cash Deposits	138,523	220,042
Net Investment Debtors	2,727	4,136
Net Investment Assets	<u>3,528,492</u>	<u>3,564,004</u>

**(c) Investments analysed by Fund Manager**

	31st March 2020		31st March 2019	
	£000	%	£000	%
Investments managed by Border to Coast				
Pension Partnership:				
BCPP - Global Equity Alpha	813,510	23.0	0	0.0
BCPP - UK Equities	120,164	3.4	0	0.0
BCPP - Infrastructure	8,549	0.2	0	0.0
BCPP - UK Unquoted Equities	833	0.0	833	0.0
	<u>943,056</u>	<u>26.6</u>	<u>833</u>	<u>0.0</u>
Investments managed outside of Border to Coast Pensions Partnership:				
Baillie Gifford & Co. - LTGG	595,897	16.8	509,401	14.2
M&G Investments	473,067	13.4	696,339	19.5
LGIM Equity Protection	313,901	8.9	0	0.0
Veritas	216,499	6.1	213,915	6.0
Threadneedle	170,226	4.8	182,564	5.1
Dodge & Cox	169,549	4.8	208,283	5.8
Newton Investments	142,871	4.0	146,066	4.1
NYCC Treasury Management	133,832	3.8	151,257	4.2
Legal & General	70,474	2.0	70,000	2.0
Permira	57,539	1.6	58,068	1.6
Leadenhall Remote Fund	55,491	1.6	53,617	1.5
Leadenhall Diversified Fund	54,266	1.5	53,229	1.5
Leadenhall NAT CAT Fund	53,767	1.5	52,545	1.5
Arcmont (formerly Bluebay)	39,319	1.1	28,928	0.8
Hermes	35,993	1.0	36,528	1.0
Fidelity International	2,719	0.1	283,369	7.9
Standard Life Investments - Equities	25	0.0	169,991	4.8
Baillie Gifford - Global Alpha	0	0.0	649,071	18.2
Internally Managed (cash and net debtors)	13,044	0.4	11,200	0.3
	<u>2,598,479</u>	<u>73.4</u>	<u>3,574,371</u>	<u>100.0</u>
Total Net Assets	<u>3,541,535</u>	<u>100.0</u>	<u>3,575,204</u>	<u>100.0</u>

The investments with BCPP Global Equity Alpha, Baillie Gifford, M&G Investments, LGIM Equity Protection and Veritas each represent more than 5% of net assets. These investments are in pooled funds. All other investments are either below 5% or constitute a portfolio of segregated assets.

**(d) Stock Lending**

The Fund has not released stock to a third party under a stock lending arrangement within a regulated market at this period end or in any previous years.

**15. Analysis of Derivatives**

The Fund does not hold derivatives.

## 16. Fair Value – Basis of Valuation

The basis of the valuation of each class of investment asset is set out below. There has been no change in the valuation techniques used during the year. All assets have been valued using fair value techniques which represent the highest and best price available at the reporting date.

<b>Description of asset</b>	<b>Valuation hierarchy</b>	<b>Basis of valuation</b>	<b>Observable and unobservable inputs</b>	<b>Key sensitivities affecting the valuations provided</b>
<b>Market quoted investments</b>	Level 1	Published bid market price ruling on the final day of the accounting period	Not required	Not required
<b>Quoted bonds</b>	Level 1	Fixed interest securities are valued at a market value based on current yields	Not required	Not required
<b>Futures and options in UK bonds</b>	Level 1	Published exchange prices at the year-end	Not required	Not required
<b>Exchange traded pooled investments</b>	Level 1	Closing bid value on published exchanges	Not required	Not required
<b>Unquoted bonds</b>	Level 2	Average of broker prices	Evaluated price feeds	Not required
<b>Forward foreign exchange derivatives</b>	Level 2	Market forward exchange rates at the year-end	Exchange rate risk	Not required
<b>Overseas bond options</b>	Level 2	Option pricing model	Annualised volatility of counterparty credit risk	Not required
<b>Pooled investments – overseas unit trusts and property funds</b>	Level 2	Closing bid price where bid and offer prices are published  Closing single price where single price published	NAV-based pricing set on a forward pricing basis	Not required
<b>Pooled investments – hedge funds</b>	Level 3	Closing bid price where bid and offer prices are published  Closing single price where single price published	NAV-based pricing set on a forward pricing basis	Valuations could be affected by material events occurring between the date of the financial statements provided and the pension fund's own reporting date, by changes

				to expected cashflows, and by any differences between audited and unaudited accounts  Required by 6.5.5.1 d) and f), 7.4.2.13 of the Code.
<b>Freehold and leasehold properties</b>	Level 3	Valued at fair value at the year-end using the investment method of valuation by John Finley FRICS of independent valuers Carrott-Jones LLP in accordance with the RICS Valuation Standards (9th Edition)	Existing lease terms and rentals  Independent market research  Nature of tenancies  Covenant strength for existing tenants  Assumed vacancy levels  Estimated rental Growth  Discount rate	Significant changes in rental growth, vacancy levels or the discount rate could affect valuations as could more general changes to market prices
<b>Unquoted equity</b>	Level 3	Comparable valuation of similar companies in accordance with International Private Equity and Venture Capital Valuation Guidelines (2012)	EBITDA multiple  Revenue multiple  Discount for lack of marketability  Control premium	Valuations could be affected by material events occurring between the date of the financial statements provided and the Pension Fund's own reporting date, by changes to expected cashflows, and by any differences between audited and unaudited accounts

### Sensitivity of assets valued at level 3

Having analysed historical data and current market trends, and consulted with independent investment advisors, the fund has determined that the valuation methods described above are likely to be accurate to within the following ranges, and has set out below the consequent potential impact on the closing value of investments held at 31 March 2020.

	Value at 31 March 2020 £000	Value on Increase £000	Value on decrease £000
Assessed valuation range (+/-)			
Pooled investments- Private Debt	96,858	101,329	92,387
Pooled investments- Infrastructure	8,549	9,258	7,839
UK Unquoted Equities	833	833	833
Total	<u>106,240</u>	<u>111,420</u>	<u>101,059</u>

#### a. Fair Value Hierarchy

Asset and liability valuations have been classified into three levels, according to the quality and reliability of information used to determine fair values. Transfers between levels are recognised in the year in which they occur.

##### Level 1

Assets and liabilities at level 1 are those where the fair values are derived from unadjusted quoted prices in active markets for identical assets or liabilities. Products classified as level 1 comprise quoted equities, quoted fixed securities, quoted index linked securities and unit trusts.

##### Level 2

Assets and liabilities at level 2 are those where quoted market prices are not available; for example, where an instrument is traded in a market that is not considered to be active, or where valuation techniques are used to determine fair value.

##### Level 3

Assets and liabilities at level 3 are those where at least one input that could have a significant effect on the instrument's valuation is not based on observable market data.

The following table provides an analysis of the financial assets and liabilities of the Pension Fund grouped into levels 1 to 3, based on the level at which the fair value is observable.

	Quoted market price Level 1 £000	Using observable inputs Level 2 £000	With significant unobservable inputs Level 3 £000	Total £000
Values at 31 March 2020				
Financial assets at fair value through profit and loss	626,679	2,812,018	106,240	3,544,937
Non-financial assets at fair value through profit and loss	0	0	0	0
Financial liabilities at fair value through profit and loss	(3,402)	0	0	(3,402)
Net investment assets	<u>623,277</u>	<u>2,812,018</u>	<u>106,240</u>	<u>3,541,535</u>

	Quoted market price Level 1 £000	Using observable inputs Level 2 £000	With significant unobservable inputs Level 3 £000	Total £000
Values at 31 March 2019				
Financial assets at fair value through profit and loss	1,273,911	2,218,392	86,995	3,579,298
Non-financial assets at fair value through profit and loss	0	0	0	0
Financial liabilities at fair value through profit and loss	(4,094)	0		(4,094)
Net investment assets	<u>1,269,817</u>	<u>2,218,392</u>	<u>86,995</u>	<u>3,575,204</u>

#### b. Reconciliation of Fair Value Measurements Within Level 3

	Market Value at 1 April 2019 £000	Transfers into Level 3 £000	Transfers out of Level 3 £000	Purchases During the Year £000	Sales During the Year £000	Unrealised Gains and Losses £000	Realised Gains and Losses £000	Market Value at 31 March 2020 £000
Private Debt	86,995	0	0	22,864	(13,531)	3,960	(3,430)	96,858
Infrastructure	0	0	0	8,461	274	151	(337)	8,549
UK Unquoted Equities	0	833	0	0	0	0	0	833
	<u>86,995</u>	<u>833</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>31,325</u>	<u>(13,257)</u>	<u>4,111</u>	<u>(3,767)</u>	<u>106,240</u>

## 17. Financial Instruments

### (a) Classification of Financial Instruments

Accounting policies describe how different asset classes of financial instruments are measured, and how income and expenses, including fair value gains and losses, are recognised. The following table summarises the carrying amounts of financial assets and liabilities by category.



31st March 2019			31st March 2020		
Designated as fair value through profit and loss £000	Loans and Receivables £000	Financial Liabilities amortised at cost £000	Designated as fair value through profit and loss £000	Loans and Receivables £000	Financial Liabilities amortised at cost £000
<b>Assets</b>					
639,513	0	0	Fixed Interest Securities	468,984	0
394,926	0	0	Equities	833	0
1,870,819	0	0	Pooled Investments	2,498,451	0
288,502	0	0	Pooled Property	276,103	0
146,066	0	0	Diversified Growth Funds	142,871	0
0	224,473	0	Cash	0	143,492
4,947	0	0	Investment Debtors	2,727	0
0	10,052	0	Non Investment Debtors	0	11,476
<u>3,344,773</u>	<u>234,525</u>	<u>0</u>		<u>3,389,969</u>	<u>154,968</u>
<b>Liabilities</b>					
811	0	0	Investment Creditors	0	0
0	0	3,283	Non Investment Creditors	0	3,402
<u>811</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>3,283</u>		<u>0</u>	<u>3,402</u>
<u>3,343,962</u>	<u>234,525</u>	<u>(3,283)</u>		<u>3,389,969</u>	<u>(3,402)</u>

**(b) Net Gains and Losses on Financial Instruments**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Fair Value Through Profit & Loss	(17,152)	250,447
Loans and Receivables	(65,503)	248,266
	<u>(82,655)</u>	<u>498,713</u>

**18. Nature and Extent of Risks Arising from Financial Instruments**

**Risk and Risk Management**

The Fund's primary long term risk is that the Fund's assets will fall short of its liabilities (i.e. promised benefits payable to members). Therefore, the aim of investment risk management is to minimise the risk of an overall reduction in the value of the Fund and to maximise the opportunity for gains across the whole Fund portfolio. The Fund achieves this through asset diversification to reduce exposure to market risk (price risk, currency risk and interest rate risk) and credit risk to an acceptable level. In addition, the fund manages its liquidity risk to ensure there is sufficient liquidity to meet the Fund's forecast cash flows. NYCC manages these investment risks as part of its overall approach to Pension Fund risk.

Responsibility for the Fund's risk management strategy rests with the Pension Fund Committee. A Risk Register has been established to identify and analyse the risks faced by NYCC's pensions operations. This document is reviewed regularly to reflect changes in activity and in market conditions.

## **(a) Market Risk**

Market risk is the risk of loss from fluctuations in equity prices, interest and foreign exchange rates and credit spreads. The Fund is exposed to market risk from its investment activities, particularly through its equity holdings. The level of risk exposure depends on market conditions, expectations of future price and yield movements and the asset mix.

The objective of the Fund's Risk Register includes identifying, managing and controlling market risk exposure within acceptable parameters, whilst optimising the return on risk.

In general, excessive volatility in market risk is managed through the diversification of the portfolio in terms of geographical and industry sectors and individual securities. To mitigate market risk, the Pension Fund Committee (PFC) and its investment advisers undertake appropriate monitoring of market conditions and benchmark analysis.

The Fund manages these risks in two ways:

- the exposure of the Fund to market risk is monitored through advice from the investment advisers to ensure that risk remains within tolerable levels
- specific risk exposure is limited by applying risk weighted maximum exposures to individual investments through Investment Management Agreements

### **Other Price Risk**

Other price risk represents the risk that the value of a financial instrument will fluctuate as a result of changes in market prices (other than those arising from interest rate risk or foreign exchange risk), whether those changes are caused by factors specific to the individual instrument or its issuer or factors affecting all such instruments in the market.

The Fund is exposed to share and derivative price risk. This arises from investments held by the Fund for which the future price is uncertain. All securities investments present a risk of loss of capital. The maximum risk resulting from financial instruments is determined by the fair value of the financial instruments.

The Fund's investment managers mitigate this price risk through diversification and the selection of securities and other financial instruments is monitored to ensure it is within limits specified in the Fund's investment strategy.

### **Other Price Risk – Sensitivity Analysis**

Following analysis of historical data and expected investment return movement during the financial year, in consultation with the Fund's investment consultants, the Fund has determined that the following movements in market price risk are reasonably possible for the 2020/21 reporting period.

Asset Type	Potential Market
	Movements (+/-) %
Cash and Cash Equivalents	0.8
UK Bonds	(0.2)
UK Equities	7.2
Overseas Equities	7.2
UK Pooled Equity	7.2
Overseas Pooled Equity	7.2
Pooled Property Investments	5.4
Diversified Growth Funds	4.5
Other Pooled Investments	1.7
Non Investment Debtors/Creditors	0.0

The potential price changes disclosed above are broadly consistent with a one-standard deviation movement in the value of the assets. The sensitivities are consistent with the assumptions contained in the investment advisors' most recent review. This analysis assumes that all other variables, in particular foreign currency exchange rates and interest rates, remain the same.

Had the market price of the fund investments increased/decreased in line with the above, the change in the net assets available to pay benefits in the market price would have been as follows (the prior year comparator is shown below).

Asset Type	Value as at 31st March 2020 £000	Potential Market Movement £000	Value on Increase £000	Value on Decrease £000
Cash and Cash Equivalents	138,523	1,108	139,631	137,415
UK Bonds	468,984	(1,006)	467,978	469,990
UK Equities	833	0	833	833
Overseas Equities	0	0	0	0
UK Pooled Equity	260,448	18,752	279,200	241,696
Overseas Pooled Equity	1,655,171	119,172	1,774,343	1,535,999
Pooled Property Investments	276,103	14,910	291,013	261,193
Diversified Growth Funds	142,871	6,429	149,300	136,442
Other Pooled Investments	582,832	9,750	592,582	573,082
Non Investment Debtors/Creditors	8,074	0	8,074	8,074
Total Assets	<u>3,533,839</u>		<u>3,702,954</u>	<u>3,364,724</u>

Asset Type	Value as at 31st March 2019 £000	Potential Market Movement £000	Value on Increase £000	Value on Decrease £000
Cash and Cash Equivalents	220,042	1,100	221,142	218,942
UK Bonds	639,513	72,379	711,892	567,134
UK Equities	162,021	30,784	192,805	131,237
Overseas Equities	232,905	46,581	279,486	186,324
UK Pooled Equity	93,070	17,683	110,753	75,387
Overseas Pooled Equity	1,531,363	306,273	1,837,636	1,225,090
Pooled Property Investments	288,502	36,063	324,565	252,439
Diversified Growth Funds	146,066	13,146	159,212	132,920
Other Pooled Investments	246,386	13,185	259,571	233,201
Non Investment Debtors / Creditors	6,770	0	6,770	6,770
Total Assets	<u>3,566,638</u>		<u>4,103,832</u>	<u>3,029,444</u>

### Interest Rate Risk

The Fund invests in financial assets for the primary purpose of obtaining a return on investments. These investments are subject to interest rate risks, which represent the risk that the fair value or future cash flows of a financial instrument will fluctuate because of changes in market interest rates.

The Fund's interest rate risk is monitored by the Fund and its investment advisers through the risk management strategy, including monitoring the exposure to interest rates and assessment of actual interest rates against the strategic benchmark.

The Fund's direct exposure to interest rate movements as at 31 March 2020 and 31 March 2019 is set out in the tables below. These disclosures present interest rate risk based on the underlying financial assets at fair value.

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
Cash and Cash Equivalents	138,523	220,042
Fixed Interest Securities	<u>468,984</u>	<u>639,513</u>
	<u>607,507</u>	<u>859,555</u>

The Fund recognises that interest rates can vary and can affect both income to the Fund and the value of the net assets available to pay benefits. Advice suggests that it is reasonable to expect a change in the long term average rate of approximately 1%. For illustrative purposes if it were to change by +/- 100 bps the values in the table above would change by £6,083k and for 2018/19 asset values, £8,596k.

### Currency Risk

Currency risk is the risk that the fair value of future cash flows of a financial instrument will fluctuate because of changes in foreign exchange rates. The Fund is exposed to currency risk on financial instruments that are denominated in any currency other than the functional currency of the Fund (GBP). The Fund holds both monetary and non-monetary assets denominated in currencies other than GBP.

The Fund's currency rate risk is monitored in accordance with the Fund's risk management strategy, including monitoring the range of exposure to currency fluctuations.

After receiving advice it is considered that the likely volatility associated with foreign exchange movements to be +/-8.5%. A fluctuation of this size is considered reasonable based on the analysis of long term historical movements in the month end exchange rates.

Assuming all other variables, in particular, interest rates remain constant, an 8.5% strengthening/weakening of the pound against the various currencies in which the Fund holds investments would increase/decrease the net assets available to pay benefits as follows:

Asset Type	Value as at 31st March 2020 £000	Value on 8.5% Increase £000	Value on 8.5% Decrease £000
Overseas Equities	<u>1,655,171</u>	<u>1,795,861</u>	<u>1,514,482</u>

  

Asset Type	Value as at 31st March 2019 £000	Value on 8.6% Increase £000	Value on 8.6% Decrease £000
Overseas Equities	<u>1,764,268</u>	<u>1,915,995</u>	<u>1,612,541</u>

## (b) Credit Risk

Credit risk is the risk that the counterparty to a transaction or a financial instrument will fail to discharge an obligation and cause the Fund to incur a financial loss. The market values of investments generally reflect an assessment of credit in their pricing and consequently the risk of loss is implicitly provided for in the carrying value of the Fund's assets and liabilities.

In essence the Fund's entire investment portfolio is exposed to some form of credit risk, with the exception of the derivative positions, where the risk equates to the net market value of a positive derivative position. However the selection of high quality counterparties, brokers and financial institutions minimises credit risk that may occur through the failure to settle a transaction in a timely manner.

Contractual credit risk is represented by the net payment or receipt outstanding, and the cost of replacing the derivative position in the event of counterparty default. The residual risk is minimal due to the various insurance policies held by the exchanges to cover defaulting counterparties.

Credit risk on over the counter derivative contracts is minimised as counterparties are recognised financial intermediaries with acceptable credit ratings determined by recognised rating agencies.

Deposits are not made with banks and financial institutions unless they are rated independently and meet NYCC's credit criteria. NYCC has also set limits as to the maximum amount of deposits placed with any one financial institution. The banks and institutions chosen all have at least the minimum credit rating as described in NYCC's Treasury Management Strategy.

NYCC believes it has managed its exposure to credit risk and has had no experience of default or uncollectible deposits over the past five financial years. The Fund's cash holding under its treasury management arrangements with NYCC at 31 March 2020 was £5.0m (31 March 2019, £4.4m) and was held with the following institutions:

	Credit Rating	31 March 2020 £000	31 March 2019 £000
<b>Call Accounts</b>			
Barclays Bank Plc (NRFB)	A+ / F1	678	417
<b>Money Market Funds</b>			
State Street Global LVNAV MMF	AAmmf	217	0
<b>Fixed Term Deposit Notice Accounts</b>			
Handelsbanken	AA / F1+	54	244
Santander UK	A+ / F1	371	543
Bank of Scotland	A+ / F1	650	488
National Westminster Bank PLC	A+ / F1	271	342
Nationwide BS	A / F1	0	98
Commonwealth Bank of Australia	AA- / F1+	0	98
Goldman Sachs	A / F1	325	586
Standard Chartered	A+ / F1	108	98
Sumitomo Mitsui BCE	A / F1	0	98
Helaba	A+ / F1+	217	293
Aberdeenshire Council	-	108	0
Birmingham City Council	-	0	49
Cambridgeshire County Council	-	54	0
Cheshire East Council	-	54	0
Dundee City Council	-	163	49
Eastbourne Borough Council	-	54	49
Flintshire County Borough Council	-	0	49
Glasgow City Council	-	0	98
Hambleton District Council	-	0	20
Highland Council	-	108	0
Lancashire County Council	-	0	98
London Borough of Barnet	-	0	49
London Borough of Brent	-	54	0
London Borough of Croydon	-	163	49
London Borough of Enfield	-	0	98
London Borough of Hillingdon	-	54	0
London Borough of Newham	-	0	98
London Borough of Southwark	-	163	0
London Borough of Waltham Forest	-	54	0
Maidstone Borough Council	-	43	0
Moray Council	-	0	29
North Lanarkshire Council	-	108	0
Nottingham City Council	-	54	0
Plymouth City Council	-	0	98
Redcar & Cleveland Council	-	0	49
Rhondda CT & County Borough Council	-	163	0
Royal Borough of Windsor	-	54	0
Rushmoor Borough Council	-	108	39
Slough Borough Council	-	0	29
South Ayrshire Council	-	54	0
South Ribble Borough Council	-	54	0
South Somerset Council	-	54	0
Stockton-on-Tees Borough Council	-	54	0

	Credit Rating	31 March 2020 £000	31 March 2019 £000
Surrey County Council	-	54	0
Thurrock Borough Council	-	0	78
West Berkshire Council	-	33	0
West Dumbarton Council	-	54	0
Woking Borough Council	-	108	49
Wokingham Borough Council	-	54	49
		<u>4,969</u>	<u>4,431</u>

### (c) Liquidity Risk

Liquidity risk represents the risk that the fund will not be able to meet its financial obligations as they fall due. The Fund therefore takes steps to ensure that it has adequate cash resources to meet its commitments.

The Fund has immediate access to its cash holdings, subject to the fixed periods determined when deposits are placed. These deposits are scheduled to ensure cash is available when required.

The Fund also has access to an overdraft facility for short term (up to three months) cash needs. This facility is only used to address changes in the strategic benchmark and is met by either surplus cash from contributions received exceeding pensions paid or if necessary, disinvesting.

The fund defines liquid assets as assets that can be converted to cash within three months. Illiquid assets are those assets which will take longer than three months to convert to cash. As at 31 March 2020 the value of illiquid assets was £107m (31 March 2019, £87m).

All liabilities at 31 March 2020 are due within one year. The Fund does not have any financial instruments that have a refinancing risk as part of its treasury management and investment strategies.

## 19. Funding Arrangements

In line with the Local Government Pension Scheme Regulations 2013 the Fund's Actuary, Aon, undertakes a funding Valuation every three years for the purpose of setting employer contribution rates for the forthcoming triennial period. The last such Valuation took place as at 31 March 2019.

The key elements of NYPF's funding policy are:

- to ensure the long term solvency of the Fund, i.e. that sufficient funds are available to meet all pension liabilities as they fall due for payment
- to ensure that employer contribution rates are as stable as possible
- to minimise the long term cost of the scheme by recognising the link between assets and liabilities and adopting an investment strategy that balances risk and return
- to reflect the different characteristics of employing bodies in determining contribution rates where the Administering Authority considers it reasonable to do so
- to use reasonable measures to reduce the risk to other employers and ultimately to the council tax payer from an employer defaulting on its pension obligations

At the 2019 Valuation the aim was to achieve 100% solvency over a period of 21 years from April 2020 and to provide stability in employer contribution rates by spreading any increases in rates

over a period of time. Solvency is achieved when the funds held, plus future expected investment returns and future contributions are sufficient to meet expected future pension benefits payable.

At the 2019 Triennial Valuation the Fund was assessed as 114% funded (90% at the 2016 Valuation). This reflected a surplus of £450m (deficit of £283m at the 2016 Valuation).

The common rate of employers' contributions is the average rate required from all employers calculated as being sufficient, together with contributions paid by employees, to meet all liabilities arising in respect of service after the Valuation date. For 2019/20 the common rate (determined at the 2019 Valuation) is 19.3% of pensionable pay.

Individual employers' rates will vary from the common contribution rate depending on the demographic and actuarial factors particular to each employer. Full details of the contribution rates payable can be found in the 2019 Triennial Valuation Report and the Funding Strategy Statement on the Fund's website.

The valuation of the Fund has been undertaken using the projected unit method under which the salary increase for each member is assumed to increase until they leave active service by death, retirement or withdrawal from service. The principal assumptions were:

	For Future Service Liabilities	
Investment Return	4.20%	per annum
Inflation	2.10%	per annum
Salary Increases	3.35%	per annum
Pensions Increases	2.10%	per annum

Future life expectancy based on the Actuary's Fund specific mortality review was:

	Male	Female
Current Pensioners	21.8 years	23.8 years
Future Pensioners (assumed current age 45)	23.4 years	25.6 years

### **Commutation Assumption**

It is assumed that future retirees will take 75% of the maximum additional tax-free lump sum up to HMRC limits for pre-April 2008 service and for post-April 2008 service.

### **50:50 Option**

It is assumed that no active members (evenly distributed across the age, service and salary range) will take up the 50:50 option in the LGPS 2014 scheme.

## **20. Actuarial Present Value of Promised Retirement Benefits**

In addition to the Triennial Funding Valuation, the Actuary also undertakes a valuation of pension fund liabilities on an IAS19 basis every year using the same base data as the Valuation, rolled forward to the current financial year, taking account of changes in membership numbers and using updated assumptions. A statement prepared by the Actuary is attached as an **Appendix**.



**21. Current Assets**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
<b>Debtors</b>		
<b>Investment Debtors</b>		
Investment Transactions	0	319
Accrued Dividends	435	2,252
Withholding Taxes Recoverable	<u>2,292</u>	<u>2,376</u>
	<u>2,727</u>	<u>4,947</u>
<b>Other Debtors</b>		
Contributions due from Scheduled (Government) Bodies	8,916	8,556
Contributions due from Admitted Bodies	254	473
Pensions Rechargeable	877	738
Other	<u>1,387</u>	<u>285</u>
	<u>11,434</u>	<u>10,052</u>
	<u>14,161</u>	<u>14,999</u>

**(a) Long Term Debtors**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
<b>Long Term Debtors</b>		
Reimbursement of Lifetime Tax Allowances	<u>42</u>	<u>0</u>

**22. Current Liabilities**

	2019/20 £000	2018/19 £000
<b>Creditors</b>		
Investment Creditors	0	811
Sundry Other Creditors	<u>3,402</u>	<u>3,283</u>
	<u>3,402</u>	<u>4,094</u>

**23. Additional Voluntary Contributions (AVCs)**

	Market Value 31st March 2020 £000	Market Value 31st March 2019 £000
Prudential	<u>20,222</u>	<u>20,061</u>

AVC contributions of £2,047k were paid directly to Prudential during the year (£2,186k in 2018/19).

**24. Agency Services**

The North Yorkshire Pension Fund does not operate Agency Services contracts.

## **25. Related Party Transactions**

### **North Yorkshire County Council**

The North Yorkshire Pension Fund is administered by North Yorkshire County Council. Consequently, there is a strong relationship between the Council and the Fund.

The Council incurred costs of £1,493k (£1,376k in 2018/19) in relation to the administration of the Fund and was subsequently reimbursed by the Fund for these expenses. The Council is also the single largest employer of members of the Fund and contributed £48.2m to the Fund in 2019/20 (£47.1m in 2018/19).

The Fund's cash holdings for cashflow purposes are invested with banks and other institutions by the treasury management operations of NYCC, through a service level agreement. During the year to 31 March 2020 the Fund had an average investment balance of £11.3m (£7.2m during 2018/19) and received interest of £102.7k (£57.6k received in 2018/19) on these funds. The Fund also holds a cash investment with NYCC Treasury Management. The value of this investment at the end of 2019/20 was £133.8m (£151.3m in 2018/19).

### **Governance**

As at 31 March 2020 there were no Pension Fund Committee Members who were also active members of the Fund. The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources, who was also the Treasurer of the Fund was an active member. Benefits for the Treasurer were accrued on exactly the same basis as for all other members of the Fund.

### **Key Management Personnel**

The Code exempts local authorities from the key management personnel disclosure requirements of IAS 24. This exemption applies in equal measure to the accounts of the Fund. The disclosures required by The Accounts and Audit (England) Regulations can be found in the main accounts of NYCC.

## **26. Contingent Liabilities and Contractual Commitments**

Outstanding capital commitments (investments) at 31 March 2020 were £165.5m (31 March 2019: £44.1m). These commitments relate to outstanding call payments due on unquoted limited partnership funds held in the private debt and infrastructure parts of the portfolio.

## **27. Contingent Assets**

Four admitted body employers hold insurance bonds to guard against the possibility of being unable to meet their pension obligations. These bonds are drawn in favour of the Fund and payment will only be triggered in the event of an employer default.

## **28. Impairment Losses**

The Fund had no material impairment losses at the year-end (£nil in 2018/19).

## Statement of the Actuary

**North Yorkshire Pension Fund****Statement of the Actuary for the year ended 31 March 2020****Introduction**

The Scheme Regulations require that a full actuarial valuation is carried out every third year. The purpose of this is to establish that the North Yorkshire Pension Fund (the Fund) is able to meet its liabilities to past and present contributors and to review employer contribution rates. The last full actuarial investigation into the financial position of the Fund was completed as at 31 March 2019 by Aon, in accordance with Regulation 62 of the Local Government Pension Scheme Regulations 2013.

**Actuarial Position**

1. The valuation as at 31 March 2019 showed that the funding level of the Fund had increased since the previous valuation with the market value of the Fund's assets as at 31 March 2019 (of £3,575.2M) covering 114% of the liabilities allowing, in the case of pre- 1 April 2014 membership for current contributors to the Fund, for future increases in pensionable pay.
2. The valuation also showed that the aggregate level of contributions required to be paid by participating employers with effect from 1 April 2020 was:
  - 19.3% of pensionable pay. This is the rate calculated as being sufficient, together with contributions paid by members, to meet the liabilities arising in respect of service after the valuation date (the primary rate),

**Plus**

  - an allowance of 0.9% of pay for McCloud and cost management – see paragraph 9 below,

**Less**

  - 1.6% of pensionable pay to remove surplus in excess of a funding level of 110% over a recovery period of 21 years from 1 April 2020 (which together with the allowance above comprises the secondary rate).
3. In practice, each individual employer's or group of employers' position is assessed separately and contributions are set out in Aon's report dated 30 March 2020 (the "actuarial valuation report"). In addition to the contributions certified, payments to cover additional liabilities arising from early retirements (other than ill-health retirements) will be made to the Fund by the employers.

Total contributions payable by all employers over the three years to 31 March 2023 are estimated to be:

<b>Year from 1 April</b>	<b>% of pensionable pay</b>	<b>Plus total contribution amount (£M)</b>
2020	19.3	1.2
2021	18.5	1.3
2022	17.1	1.4

4. The funding plan adopted in assessing the contributions for each employer is in accordance with the Funding Strategy Statement. Different approaches were adopted in relation to the calculation of the primary contribution rate, stepping of contribution increases and individual employers' recovery periods as agreed with the Administering Authority and reflected in the Funding Strategy Statement, reflecting the employers' circumstances.
5. The valuation was carried out using the projected unit actuarial method for most employers and the main financial actuarial assumptions used for assessing the funding target and the contribution rates were as follows.

Discount rate for periods in service

Secure scheduled body employers *	4.2% p.a.
Intermediate funding target	3.8% p.a.
Ongoing Orphan employers	3.3% p.a.
Low risk funding target	1.3% p.a.
Discount rate for periods after leaving service	
Secure scheduled body employers *	4.2% p.a.
Intermediate funding target	3.8% p.a.
Ongoing Orphan employers	1.6% p.a.
Low risk funding target	1.3% p.a.
Rate of pay increases	3.35% p.a.
Rate of increase to pension accounts	2.1% p.a.
Rate of increases in pensions in payment (in excess of Guaranteed Minimum Pension)	2.1% p.a.

\* The secure scheduled body discount rate was also used for employers whose liabilities will be subsumed after exit by a scheduled body.

In addition, the discount rate for already orphaned liabilities (i.e. where there is no scheme employer responsible for funding those liabilities and employer has exited the Fund) was 1.3% p.a.

The assets were valued at market value.

Further details of the assumptions adopted for the valuation, including the demographic assumptions, are set out in the actuarial valuation report.

6. The key demographic assumption was the allowance made for longevity. The post retirement mortality assumption adopted for the actuarial valuation was in line with standard self-administered pension scheme (SAPS) S2N mortality tables with appropriate scaling factors applied based on an analysis of the Fund's pensioner mortality experience, and included an allowance for improvements based on the 2018 Continuous Mortality Investigation (CMI) Projections Model (CMI2018), with  $s_k$  of 7.5 and parameter A of 0.0 assuming a long term annual rate of improvement in mortality rates of 1.5% p.a. The resulting average future life expectancies at age 65 (for normal health retirements) were:

	Men	Women
Current pensioners aged 65 at the valuation date	21.8	23.8
Current active members aged 45 at the valuation date	23.4	25.6

7. The valuation results summarised in paragraphs 1 and 2 above are based on the financial position and market levels at the valuation date, 31 March 2019. As such the results do not make allowance for changes which have occurred subsequent to the valuation date, although we comment on changes in market conditions to 31 March 2020 in paragraph 10 below.
8. The formal actuarial valuation report and the Rates and Adjustments Certificate setting out the employer contribution rates for the period from 1 April 2020 to 31 March 2023 were signed on 30 March 2020. Other than as agreed or otherwise permitted or required by the Regulations, employer contribution rates will be reviewed at the next actuarial valuation of the Fund as at 31 March 2022 in accordance with Regulation 62 of the Local Government Pension Scheme Regulations 2013.
9. There are a number of uncertainties regarding the Scheme benefits and hence liabilities
- **Increases to GMPs:**  
The 2019 valuation allows for the extension of the 'interim solution' for public service schemes to pay full inflationary increases on GMPs for those reaching State Pension Age (SPA) between 6 April 2016 and 5 April 2021. However, the Government is still exploring various options, including conversion of GMPs to Scheme benefits, in order to achieve equalisation for GMPs as required by the High Court judgement in the Lloyds Bank case.

The results of the 2019 valuation do not allow for the impact of potentially extending this interim solution indefinitely, providing full pension increases on GMPs for members reaching State Pension Age after 5 April 2021 nor for conversion of GMPs to Scheme benefits. Based on approximate calculations, at a whole of fund level, the impact of providing full pension increases on GMPs for those

members reaching State Pension Age after 5 April 2021 is an increase in past service liabilities of between 0.1% to 0.2% across the Fund as a whole.

▪ **Cost Management Process and McCloud judgement:**

Initial results from the Scheme Advisory Board cost management process indicated that benefit improvements / member contribution reductions equivalent to 0.9% of pay would be required. However, the cost management process was paused following the Court of Appeal ruling that the transitional arrangements in both the Judges' Pension Scheme (McCloud) and Firefighters' Pension Scheme (Sargeant) constituted illegal age discrimination. Government confirmed that the judgement would be treated as applying to all public service schemes including the LGPS (where the transitional arrangements were in the form of a final salary underpin) and a consultation on changes to the LGPS is expected in June 2020.

The employer contributions certified from 1 April 2020 as part of the 2019 valuation include an allowance of 0.9% of pay in relation to the potential additional costs following the McCloud judgement / cost management process. This was a simplified approach which didn't take account of different employer membership profiles or funding targets and may be more or less than the assessed cost once the LGPS changes have been agreed depending upon the precise nature of the new final salary underpin, the members in scope, and how this affects the cost management process.

10. Since the valuation date, Fund asset returns have fallen short of the assumed return of around 4.2% over the year to 31 March 2020, on its own leading to a reduction in the funding level. In addition, reduced expectations of future asset returns and falls in gilt yields have led to an decrease in the discount rates, further reducing funding levels and increasing the primary rate. The Actuary, in conjunction with the Administering Authority, will monitor the position on a regular basis and the Administering Authority will take action if it believes necessary.

11. This Statement has been prepared by the Actuary to the Fund, Aon, for inclusion in the accounts of the Fund. It provides a summary of the results of the actuarial valuation which was carried out as at 31 March 2019. The valuation provides a snapshot of the funding position at the valuation date and is used to assess the future level of contributions required.

This Statement must not be considered without reference to the formal actuarial valuation report which details fully the context and limitations of the actuarial valuation.

Aon does not accept any responsibility or liability to any party other than our client, North Yorkshire County Council, the Administering Authority of the Fund, in respect of this Statement.

12. The report on the actuarial valuation as at 31 March 2019 is available on the Fund's website at the following address:

<https://www.nypf.org.uk/Documents/Actuarial%20valuation%20report%202019.pdf>

Aon

June 2020

# Annual Governance Statement 2019/20

## Contents

### Section

1. Introduction and Scope of Responsibility
2. Executive Summary
3. The Purpose of the Governance Framework
4. The Governance Framework
5. Activities of the Audit Committee
6. Review of Effectiveness
7. Significant Governance Issues
8. Conclusion
9. Signatures

**October 2020**

## 1.0 INTRODUCTION AND SCOPE OF RESPONSIBILITY

1.1 Good governance can mean different things to people – in the public sector it means:

"Achieving the intended outcomes while acting in the public interest at all times"

Corporate governance generally refers to the processes by which an organisation is directed, controlled, led and held to account.

1.2 North Yorkshire County Council's (the County Council) governance framework aims to ensure that in conducting its business it:

- operates in a lawful, open, inclusive and honest manner,
- makes sure public money is safeguarded, properly accounted for and spent wisely
- has effective arrangements in place to manage risk
- meets the needs of North Yorkshire communities – secures continuous improvements in the way it operates.

1.3 Our governance framework comprises of the culture, values, systems and processes by which the County Council is directed and controlled. It brings together an underlying set of legislative and regulatory requirements, good practice principles and management processes. The full Governance Framework can be found at paragraph 3 in this document.

1.4 Each year the County Council is required to produce an Annual Governance Statement (AGS) which describes how its corporate governance arrangements have been working. To help us do this the County Council's Corporate Governance Officers Group and Audit Committee undertake a review of our Governance Framework and the development of the AGS.

1.5 It is crucial to the County Council's success that its governance arrangements are applied in a way that demonstrates the spirit and ethos of good governance – this cannot be achieved by rules and procedures alone. The County Council is expected to have a culture that places the public and integrity at the heart of its business.

1.6 This AGS is linked to the County Council's **Local Code of Corporate Governance** through the seven Principles of Corporate Governance in the Local Code. The Local Code is also consistent with the principles of the CIPFA/SOLACE Framework *Delivering Good Governance in Local Government (2016)* and is reviewed annually. Minor amendments have been made to the Local Code this year to ensure it represents continual corporate governance best practice. However, approval of the updated version by the Audit Committee and the Chief Executive (following the Constitution under the Officers' Delegation Scheme) has been delayed due to the Coronavirus pandemic. A copy of the Code can be obtained from the County Council website [here](#). The Audit Committee also review the County Council's corporate governance arrangements usually in June of each year alongside the Annual Governance Statement.

1.7 This AGS explains how the County Council has complied with its Local Code and also meets the requirements of Regulation 6(1) of the *Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015* in relation to the publication of an **Annual Governance Statement**.

1.8 This AGS also confirms that the financial management arrangements within the County Council conform with the governance requirements of the CIPFA Statement on the *Role of the Chief Financial Officer in Local Government (2015)*

1.9 Coronavirus has had an impact on the County Council during March 2020 and beyond which resulted in changes being made to governance arrangements. These included decision making arrangements and County Council meetings, delivery of services and working practices,

emergency assistance, funding, and the introduction of new priorities. CIPFA has issued guidance and briefings which have been taken account of in this Annual Governance Statement.

### **North Yorkshire Pension Fund**

- 1.10 The governance arrangements and Final Accounts of the North Yorkshire Pension Fund (NYPF) are audited separately from the County Council. However, because the NYPF is administered by the County Council, the governance arrangements of the County Council also apply to the NYPF. This AGS therefore also forms part of the governance framework for the NYPF. However, there are also a number of additional documents that relate solely to the governance arrangements of the NYPF – these are **NOT** referred to further in this AGS as they relate only to the governance of the NYPF. For further details of the specific governance arrangements of the NYPF please refer to the NYPF website ([www.nypf.org.uk](http://www.nypf.org.uk)).
- 1.11 NYPF is one of 12 members of the Borders to Coast Pensions Pool (BCPP). This Company is now in full operation and has assets under management. NYPF has assets of circa £1 billion as at 31 March 2020 invested with BCPP and further plans to increase this amount. BCPP has established governance rules and procedures including a Joint Committee and how it engages with shareholders. Administration of the NYPF, at this stage, remains entirely the remit of the County Council's Pension Fund Committee.

## **2.0 EXECUTIVE SUMMARY**

- 2.1 North Yorkshire County Council is responsible for ensuring that resources are directed in accordance with agreed policy and according to priorities and, that there is sound and inclusive decision making. There is also clear accountability to the public for the use of those resources in order to achieve desired outcomes for service users and communities.
- 2.2 A key focus of the County Council's governance processes and structure is the attainment of sustainable economic, societal, and environmental objectives. The Council's governance arrangements are the framework by which the County Council operates in order to achieve its objectives. The focus on sustainability and the links between governance and public financial management are crucial. Furthermore, the County Council in exercising its responsibilities takes into account the impact of current decisions and actions on future generations.
- 2.3 The Governance Framework operating during 2019/20 is considered to have provided reasonable and objective assurance that significant risks impacting on the achievement of the County Council's principal objectives would be identified and actions taken to avoid or mitigate their impact.
- 2.4 Having considered all the principles in the *CIPFA Code of Practice on Managing the Risk of Fraud and Corruption 2014*, on behalf of the County Council the signatories of this Statement are satisfied that the Council has adopted a response that is appropriate for its fraud and corruption risks and commits to maintain its vigilance to tackle fraud.
- 2.5 Some issues that require further attention have, however, been identified and these are set out in **Section 7** together with details of how they will be addressed during 2020/21. Reports on progress will be submitted to the Audit Committee.
- 2.6 The impact of the Coronavirus has also been taken into account, with Section 7 reflecting the lessons learned and actions to be taken in the recovery from the virus during 2020/21.



### 3.0 THE PURPOSE OF THE GOVERNANCE FRAMEWORK

- 3.1 The Governance Framework as detailed in the Local Code comprises the systems, processes, culture and values, by which the County Council is directed and controlled and the activities through which it accounts to, engages with and leads the community. It enables the County Council to monitor the achievement of its strategic objectives and to consider whether those objectives have led to the delivery of appropriate, cost effective services.
- 3.2 The **system of internal control** is a significant part of that Governance Framework and is designed to manage risk to a reasonable level rather than try to eliminate all risk of failure to achieve policies, aims and objectives. Because it is not possible to eliminate all risks, the system of internal control can therefore only provide reasonable and not absolute assurance of effectiveness. The system of internal control is based on a continuous process designed to identify and prioritise the risks that threaten the achievement of the County Council's policies, aims and objectives, to evaluate the likelihood of those risks being realised and the impact should they be realised, and then to manage them efficiently, effectively and economically.
- 3.3 The overall Governance Framework, and in particular the system of internal control, described in this AGS, has been in place within the County Council for the year ended 31 March 2020 and up to the date of approval by the Audit Committee of this Statement alongside the Statement of Final Accounts on 26 October 2020.

4.0 THE GOVERNANCE FRAMEWORK	
a) <b>Developing codes of conduct which define standards of behaviour for Members and staff, and policies dealing with whistleblowing and conflicts of interest and that these codes and policies are communicated effectively</b>	<b>Governance in Action</b>
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Elected Members have to agree to follow a Code of Conduct <b>and an ethical framework</b> to ensure high standards in the way they undertake their duties. Members must complete a <b>Register of Interests</b> which is publicly available. The County Council has established a <b>Standards Committee</b>, which monitors the operation of the Code of Conduct. The Committee has in place procedures for the assessment, investigation and determination of complaints against Members (involving Independent Persons) and a procedure for granting dispensations.</li> <li>• Staff operate to a <b>corporate Behaviours Framework</b> which is used to develop staff skills and monitor performance. A <b>Manager's Pocket Book</b> is in place and outlines key behaviours for all managers in NYCC.</li> <li>• Following the formation of the Brierley Group of commercial companies such as Align Property Partners, appropriate governance arrangements have been put in place. A <b>Shareholder Sub Committee of Executive and a Shareholder Board</b> to support the Shareholder Sub Committee, are in place.</li> <li>• There is a <b>Local Code of Corporate Governance</b> in place that is fully consistent with the CIPFA / SOLACE Framework <i>Delivering Good Governance in Local Government</i>. The Local Code defines: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ the fundamental values and principles of corporate governance</li> <li>○ the corporate governance framework and arrangements to deliver it within the County Council</li> <li>○ arrangements for annual review and reporting of the framework.</li> </ul> </li> <li>• <b>Registers of interests, gifts and hospitality</b> are also maintained for Members and officers. Guidance notes are produced to assist. Details of <b>Related Party Transactions</b> are sought from all Members and senior officers.</li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">Code of Conduct</a></p> <p><a href="#">Local Code of Corporate Governance</a></p>

<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>The County Council has approved and implemented a formal <b>Whistleblowing Policy</b> which is reviewed annually by the Audit Committee.</li> <li>The County Council has a <b>complaints procedure</b> that is advertised by leaflets and on its website. The procedure includes targets for acknowledging and responding to complaints in full</li> </ul>	<a href="#">Whistleblowing Policy</a>  <a href="#">Complaints Procedure</a>
<b>b) Ensuring compliance with relevant laws and regulations, internal policies and procedures, and that expenditure is lawful</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>The Assistant Chief Executive (Legal and Democratic Services) is the officer designated by the County Council as the <b>Monitoring Officer</b> and is responsible for performing the duties required by <b>S.5</b> of the <b>Local Government and Housing Act 1989</b> which relate to ensuring the legality of the County Council's operations and the duties in the <b>Localism Act 2011</b> relating to the promotion of high ethical standards. <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>the Monitoring Officer is a member of the Management Board and attends or is represented, and monitors decision making at the County Council, Executive and all Committees</li> </ul> </li> <li>The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources is the Chief Financial Officer for the purposes of <b>S.151</b> of the <b>Local Government Act 1972</b></li> <li>The requirements of the <b>Data Protection</b> and <b>Freedom of Information</b> legislation are overseen by the Corporate Information Governance Group (CIGG), the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources is the Senior Information Risk Owner (SIRO) for the County Council. The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources with support from CIGG has developed and implemented a comprehensive Information Governance Framework which continues to be reviewed and updated in light of further guidance and developments.</li> <li>Following implementation of the <b>General Data Protection Regulation (GDPR)</b> and <b>Data Protection Act 2018</b> in May 2018, updated policies and processes have been put in place to comply with the new legislation. A Data Protection Officer (Veritau) has also been appointed. Veritau provides internal audit and a range of related services to both the City of York Council and the County Council. Both authorities jointly own the company. For governance purposes, Veritau reports to the Audit Committee in the same way as an in-house function.</li> <li>The County Council operates an <b>Information Security Management System</b> which is certified to the requirements of ISO/IEC 27001 (Information Security). Compliance will continue to be monitored, and further review audits by BSI (British Standards Institute) will be carried out every six months. <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>the next full re-certification to the ISO 27001:2013 will take place in December 2022 with regular annual assessments. The work to maintain this standard is coordinated by the Senior Information Security Compliance Officer working in conjunction with the Data Governance Team.</li> </ul> </li> <li>In addition, the County Council now operates an <b>Information Technology Service Management System</b> which was awarded re-certification to ISO/IEC 20000 in February 2019. The next re-certification will be in February 2022. ISO 20000 provides quality assurance to the processes, policies and procedures operated in the delivery of ICT Services to the County Council and is the only standard specifically aligned to Information Technology service delivery and service management</li> </ul>	<a href="#">S.5 Local Government and Housing Act 1989</a>  <a href="#">Localism Act 2011</a>  <a href="#">S.151 Local Government Act 1972</a>  <a href="#">Data Protection Act 2018</a>  <a href="#">Freedom of Information Act 2000</a>

<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ by achieving and maintaining certification of both standards this serves to deliver services which are compliant, quality assured, and provide continual improvement.</li> <li>● The County Council is also certified to the <b>Public Sector Network (PSN)</b> Code of Connection. The certifications have enabled the County Council, for example, to be certified for connection to secure video conferencing with the Criminal Justice System. The certification also enabled our connection to the NHS.net and access to Department for Work and Pensions systems</li> <li>● The Corporate <b>Health and Safety</b> Policy is reviewed annually in May and the revised and approved Policy is then issued in June. The Policy takes account of recent Health and Safety Executive guidance relating to the management of health and safety and sets out the key responsibilities of staff.             <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ each Directorate has a health and safety action plan which is reviewed on a quarterly basis to ensure that health and safety risks are identified and appropriately managed across the County Council</li> </ul> </li> <li>● The <b>Equality and Diversity Policy Statement</b> is reviewed annually and revised when necessary. The County Council uses equality impact assessments as part of ensuring that due regard is paid to eliminating unlawful discrimination, advancing equality of opportunity and fostering good relations. The County Council has also published equality information and objectives as required by the Equalities Act 2010.</li> <li>● There is a comprehensive annual plan for <b>Employment Policies</b> to ensure that all policies and practices adhere to all relevant legislation. This year compliance with the National Minimum Wage Regulations was reviewed. All policy updates go through a full consultation with unions recognised by the County Council.</li> <li>● Public bodies employing more than 250 staff are required to publish figures on the <b>gender pay gap</b>; gender bonus gap; the proportion of men and women receiving bonuses and the proportion of men and women in each quartile of the pay structure. The Council publishes information annually relating to the gender pay gap. Information about this can be found on the County Council website.</li> <li>● <b>Internal Audit</b> operates in accordance with the Public Sector Internal Audit Standards (PSIAS) and the County Council's Audit Charter. The annual work programme is set out in a risk based Audit Plan following consultation with individual Directorates and the External Auditor. The Audit Committee approves the Audit Plan and receives, thereafter, regular reports on its progress.             <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ the Head of Internal Audit expresses an opinion on the County Council's framework of governance, risk management and control on an annual basis.</li> <li>○ during 2019/20, the Audit Plan included audits on a number of corporate themes, such audits are key to providing the appropriate assurance to the County Council that its overall governance arrangements remain effective.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">Public Sector Network (PSN)</a></p> <p><a href="#">Health and Safety Policy</a></p> <p><a href="#">Equality and Diversity Policy Statement</a></p> <p><a href="#">Gender Pay Gap</a></p>
<p><b>c) Documenting a commitment to openness and acting in the public interest</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● It is important to the County Council to present itself in an open and accessible manner to ensure that matters are dealt with transparently, in so far as the need for confidentiality allows</li> </ul>	

<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● A <b>Council Plan</b> and a <b>Statement of Final Accounts</b> are published annually to inform stakeholders and services users of the County Council’s vision, ambitions and priorities for the next four years and the previous year’s achievements and outcomes</li> <li>● A Medium Term Financial Strategy, the Annual Revenue Budget including its impact on Council Tax, are published and consulted on each year</li> <li>● Effective channels of communication which reach all groups within the community and other stakeholders are maintained as well as offering a range of consultation methods; to this end the County Council has a <b>Communications Strategy</b> to support the Beyond 2020 Change Programme and an <b>Engagement Promise</b> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ the Engagement Promise is a statement of principles about how the Council enables and encourages people to influence decisions. They are high level principles, so it is not anticipated that regular changes will be required but they are reviewed by officers annually</li> </ul> </li> <li>● There are also a variety of opportunities for the public to engage effectively with the County Council including attending meetings, opportunity to ask questions at meetings, written consultations, surveys, web chats with the Leader and Chief Executive. This all contributes to a commitment to openness, acting in the public interest and are documented where appropriate.</li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">Council Plan</a></p> <p><a href="#">Final Accounts</a></p> <p><a href="#">Consultation and Community Engagement</a></p>
<p><b>d) Establishing clear channels of communication with all sections of the community and other stakeholders, ensuring accountability and encouraging open consultation</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● <b>Elected Members</b> have a significant role to play in ensuring compliance and propriety, either collectively (e.g. through the work of the Overview and Scrutiny Committees), and individually as local representatives, providing feedback from their constituents</li> <li>● The County Council communicates the Vision of its purpose and intended outcomes for all stakeholders to enable accountability and encourage open consultation. To enable this, analysis of the County Council’s stakeholders is undertaken and <b>relevant and effective channels of communication</b> are developed. Key mechanisms include –             <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ publishing a <b>Council Plan</b> which sets out the Council’s vision, ambitions and priorities for the next four years</li> <li>○ the Council Plan, and annual Statement of Final Accounts also inform stakeholders and services users of the previous year’s achievements and outcomes</li> <li>○ opportunities for the public to engage effectively with the County Council including attending meetings and submitting petitions</li> <li>○ North Yorkshire Views is our online engagement community where residents can have their say and share ideas about the way the County Council operates.</li> <li>○ Consultation toolkit and on-line training package that provide advice to all staff about how to consult effectively</li> <li>○ an <b>engagement promise</b> setting out in simple terms how everyone who lives or works in the county, or uses the County Council’s services can influence decisions.</li> <li>○ maintaining a County Council website that provides access to information, delivers services and opportunities for public engagement, including delivery of information required by the transparency agenda</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">Council Plan</a></p> <p><a href="#">N Y Views</a></p> <p><a href="#">Engagement promise</a></p>

<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ using social media to inform and engage with residents for example, on development of services, provision of information, responding to concerns and issues</li> <li>○ publication of an e-newsletter, available by subscription or through the council website, covering news and information about the County Council and its services</li> <li>○ a partnership with newspaper publisher Johnston Press to provide a monthly round-up of news and information specific for the local area, for local readers</li> <li>○ communicating and engaging with staff across the County Council, through a number of different internal communications channels</li> </ul>	
<p><b>e) Developing and communicating a vision which specifies intended outcomes for citizens and service users and is used as a basis for planning</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● The key corporate strategy documents (i.e. the <b>Council Plan, Medium Term Financial Strategy and Revenue Budget</b>), are reviewed and updated annually</li> <li>● The Terms of Reference of the Audit Committee require it to maintain an on-going assessment of the adequacy and effectiveness of the internal control environment within the County Council. The published Work Programme for the <b>Audit Committee</b> includes provision to review the impact of changes to service delivery and / or management processes on the governance arrangements of the County Council</li> <li>● The <b>Members' Constitution Working Group</b> supported and advised by the <b>Monitoring Officer</b> review the Constitution as required on an ongoing basis and conduct a formal review of the whole Constitution every four years.</li> </ul>	
<p><b>f) Translating the vision into courses of action for the County Council, its commercial companies, its partnerships and collaborations</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● Based on the <b>Council Plan</b> and Annual Budget / MTFS process, each Service sets out its detailed objectives, performance targets, available resources and risk assessment which are included in a Service Plan</li> <li>● <b>Commercial Companies</b> – the County Council has a number of companies which it uses to deliver specific services/functions. Along with the in-house traded services to schools, these companies are grouped together to form the 'Brierley Group'. An Executive Shareholder Committee has been created to oversee the governance of the commercial companies and a number of delegations have been made to the Chief Executive for operational activities.</li> <li>● An annual review is carried out on <b>partnership arrangements</b> which considers a range of factors. This is reported to the Audit Committee as part of the Council's approach to governance.</li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">Council Plan</a></p>
<p><b>g) Reviewing the effectiveness of the decision-making framework, including delegation arrangements, decision-making in partnerships, information provided to decision makers and robustness of data quality</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● The <b>Constitution</b> sets out how the County Council operates, how decisions are made and by whom, and the procedures that are followed to ensure that these are efficient, transparent and accountable to local people. The Constitution also includes the detailed Contract, Financial and Property Procedure Rules, Schemes of Delegation, Codes of Conduct. These are reviewed and updated when the need arises to ensure they are consistent with the contemporary operating requirements of the County Council.</li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">Constitution</a></p>

<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● As indicated above, the Council has approved <b>Budget and Policy Framework Procedure Rules, Contract Procedure Rules, Financial Procedure Rules, and Property Procedure Rules</b>. The purpose of these rules is to set out a framework within which the County Council conducts its business affairs. These rules are applied and monitored by the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources and are designed to ensure that proper financial arrangements are in place and operational at all times across the County Council. They are reviewed by the Audit Committee on an annual basis.</li> <li>● <b>Ongoing monitoring</b> of all the above is undertaken by the Monitoring Officer, Section 151 Officer and Head of Internal Audit.</li> <li>● <b>Partnership Arrangements</b> – the County Council’s Constitution and Finance Procedure Rules cover the issues to be considered before the County Council becomes involved in a partnership (see paragraph i) below for further detail).</li> </ul>	
<p><b>h) Measuring the performance of services and related projects and ensuring that they are delivered in accordance with defined outcomes and that they represent the best use of resources and value for money</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● There is an <b>integrated Service Planning and Budget Process</b> under which each Service in each Directorate sets out its detailed objectives, performance targets, available resources and risk assessment. These feed into both the Council Plan and the Annual Budget/MTFS process</li> <li>● The <b>Performance Management framework</b>, continues to be refined with the aim of strengthening links from individual performance management through team plans and service plans to Council ambitions and priorities.</li> <li>● There is quarterly reporting of <b>key performance information</b> to Management Board and a quarterly meeting of the Executive and the Scrutiny Committee Chairs. This information brings together activity levels; financial information; quality issues; customer feedback; improvement areas; workforce; and compliments and complaints. Part of this approach is to ensure that the key components of value for money are considered together and that both senior management and Members can better understand and challenge key services and areas of County Council spending. This is supplemented by more frequent reporting and monitoring processes within Directorates.</li> <li>● Improved <b>comprehensive budgeting systems</b> are applied across all Directorates. These systems are regularly reviewed and improved and include greater use of systems by budget managers and stakeholders into a more consolidated service. The Finance function is also regularly reviewed and improved simultaneously.</li> <li>● Priority has been given to frontline services in determining the savings programme as part of the Beyond 2020 Change Programme. A planned and prioritised approach has been taken and investments have been made in areas to aid with delivery of the savings and to deliver a modern Council that is fit for purpose.</li> <li>● In the past benchmarking statistics have shown an overall level of high performance and value for money for the County Council. Ofsted benchmarking data tends to continue to show the County Council in a positive light and in other areas greater reliance is made on “softer” networking in order to identify areas of best practice across the County. An increased focus on team performance is also providing key management information to assess the productivity of staff and teams and ultimately services with a view to driving improvements in performance. This approach is</li> </ul>	

<p>incorporated into the quarterly monitoring reports provided to the Executive and will help to shape budget thinking on an on-going basis.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● The <b>Beyond 2020 Change Programme</b> provides a framework within which the County Council continues to plan to meet the challenging savings requirement. The Programme still seeks to ‘simplify; standardise; and share’ and also builds in a number of related themes which set out some of the values, including:-             <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ Stronger Communities – empowering and encouraging local communities to develop greater resilience and provide more community owned services</li> <li>○ Customer– changing the way the County Council interacts with its customers</li> <li>○ Commercial Focus – examining different ways of delivering services and reviewing opportunities to become more commercial, generating additional net income as exemplified by North Yorkshire Education Services and the commercial companies.</li> <li>○ Modern Council – creating the right environment to support modern ways of working through use of technology, buildings and working practices and policies.</li> <li>○ Property Rationalisation – looking to use fewer buildings where staff and customers use the space more efficiently.</li> <li>○ Organisational Development - developing the workforce and culture to ensure the County Council is fit for purpose in the future.</li> </ul> </li> </ul> <p>Management Board acts as the Programme Board and governance arrangements are in place to ensure plans are well developed and implementation is monitored</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● The <b>Asset Management Strategy</b> sets out key corporate processes (e.g. purchasing and disposal of property) including the adoption of a corporate approach to dealing with property needs. A Capital Project Management system (Gateway) is in place to improve the delivery of larger projects. This dovetails with the County Council’s property partners. This Strategy sets out the key role of property in supporting the County Council’s objectives.</li> <li>● The County Council’s improvement priorities, as set out in the Council Plan and in its service performance plans and strategies, are <b>reviewed regularly</b> throughout the year. This is achieved through –             <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ quarterly reports on key service performance plus corporate issues such as personnel, finance and commendations / complaints are considered by Management Board, the Executive and Chairs of the Overview and Scrutiny Committees</li> <li>○ regular reports to Corporate Directors and Executive Portfolio Holders</li> <li>○ publication of an <b>Annual Report on Overview and Scrutiny</b> and statements to every Council meeting by the Scrutiny Committee Chairs</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	
<p><b>i) Defining and documenting the roles and responsibilities of Members and management, with clear protocols for effective communication in respect of the authority, its commercial companies and partnership arrangements</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● As explained in <b>paragraph 4(g) above</b> as per the <b>Constitution</b></li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">Constitution</a></p>

- All 72 Councillors meet together as the **County Council**. Meetings are open to the general public. At its annual meeting in May each year the County Council appoints its Chairman. The Leader is elected by the County Council at its annual meeting every four years in the election year, and s/he appoints the Executive Members, and determines their portfolios. The Leader allocates executive functions and maintains the Executive delegation scheme. The full Council is responsible for setting the budget and policy framework of the County Council
- The **Executive** is legally responsible for developing and making proposals to the County Council for the budget and the policy framework and taking the decisions to implement them once they are agreed. If the Executive wishes to make a decision that is outside the budget and policy framework, then this must be referred to the Council as a whole to decide. They are also responsible for all other functions not falling within the responsibility of the Council or any other committee. Each Member of the Executive has a portfolio responsibility that relates to a specific area(s) of the County Council's services and responsibilities. The Executive meets formally at least once a month but will hold informal meetings on a more regular basis as required to progress the business of the County Council
- The **Management Board** (which comprises the Chief Executive and all Corporate Directors plus Assistant Chief Executives) is responsible for implementing all County Council policies and decisions at officer level, providing advice to Members, for co-ordinating the use of resources and the work of the Directorates. The 'Role of Management Board' is set out formally within the Constitution. Circumstances permitting, the Management Board meets weekly.
- There are four **Overview and Scrutiny Committees** that support the work of the County Council and the Executive, together with a Scrutiny of Health Committee. Their roles and responsibilities are detailed in Article 6 of the Constitution.
- **Statutory Officers / Codes and Protocol** – the County Council employs officers to give advice, implement decisions and manage the day-to-day delivery of its services. Certain officers have a designated duty to ensure that the County Council acts within the law and uses its resources wisely. A Protocol on Member / Officer relations, is part of the Constitution and, amongst other documents, governs the relationships between Officers and Members of the Council.
- Pursuant to its powers under Section 101 of the Local Government Act 1972 the County Council arranges for certain of its functions (non-executive functions) to be discharged by officers of the Council, these are included in the **Officers Delegation Scheme**
- **Commercial Companies** – the County Council has a number of companies which it uses to deliver specific services/functions. Along with the in-house traded services to schools, these companies are grouped together to form the 'Brierley Group'. An Executive Shareholder Committee has been created to oversee the governance of the commercial companies and a number of delegations have been made to the Chief Executive for operational activities.
- **Partnership Arrangements** - the County Council's Constitution and Finance Procedure Rules contain a number of important steps to be considered before the County Council enters into a partnership, including the need for approval by the Executive or under the terms of the Delegation Schemes, of appropriate written governance arrangements and interaction with the County Council's decision making arrangements commensurate with the role of the partnership, the part played in it by the County Council, and the risks attached to that involvement. Detailed guidance is provided to Members and Officers who represent the County Council on external bodies. An annual report is made to the Audit Committee on the governance arrangements and work of partnerships. The Executive receives an 'issues' report when the Audit Committee determines there is a matter of concern relating to a partnership



<p><b>j) Ensuring that financial management arrangements conform to the governance requirements of the CIPFA Statement on the <i>Role of the Chief Financial Officer in Local Government (2015)</i> and, where they do not, explain why and how they deliver the same impact</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● The <b>statutory duties of the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources</b> in relation to financial management derive from five principal sources: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ Section 151 of the Local Government Act 1972</li> <li>○ Section 114 of the Local Government Financial Act 1988</li> <li>○ Local Government Act 2000 (particular decisions contrary to policy or budget)</li> <li>○ Local Government Act 2003 (prudential limits for borrowing and investment)</li> <li>○ Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015</li> </ul> </li> <li>● The Corporate Director – Strategic Resources (CD-SR) drafts a <b>Medium Term Financial Strategy</b> and presents it (at least) annually to the Executive and the Council; linked to this Strategy are the detailed <b>Revenue Budget, Savings Plan, Capital Plan, Treasury Management</b> arrangements and <b>Prudential Indicators</b></li> <li>● The CD-SR is responsible for determining the accounting procedures, the form of financial records and statements and for maintaining the financial accounts of the County Council. The CD-SR also ensures that proper accounting arrangements are established in all Directorates. Individual Corporate Directors are responsible for the satisfactory operation of financial and accounting systems, and associated controls, within their Directorates – this responsibility is defined in the Financial Procedure Rules.</li> <li>● To support this process, there is an Assistant Director (qualified as an Accountant) allocated to each Directorate with specific responsibility for financial matters. The Assistant Director sits on the Management Team of the Service Directorate and Strategic Resources.</li> <li>● It is the duty of all Service Managers within Directorates to plan and manage their budgets to meet the agreed bottom line budget figure for their Service Unit. This includes ensuring that adequate arrangements exist for monitoring revenue and capital budgets throughout the year, and taking action to adjust the budget to ensure that overall control of expenditure is maintained. The CD-SR is responsible for submitting a quarterly report to Executive on the overall Revenue Budget / Capital Plan position; this report is part of the Quarterly Performance and Improvement reporting arrangements</li> <li>● The CD-SR prepares and publishes an annual <b>Statement of Final Accounts</b> that conforms to all statutory and professional requirements, codes of practice and timetables</li> <li>● The County Council's appointed <b>external auditor</b> is Deloitte. They will publish an Annual Audit Letter on the completion of their audit that follows the end of each financial year</li> <li>● Under the <i>Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015</i>, the County Council has a legal responsibility to provide an adequate and effective <b>internal audit</b> of its records and control systems. The Council has delegated this responsibility to the CD-SR who provides the service through Veritau (Veritau</li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">S.151 Local Government Act 1972</a></p> <p><a href="#">S.114 Local Government Financial Act 1988</a></p> <p><a href="#">Local Government Act 2000</a></p> <p><a href="#">Local Government Act 2003</a></p> <p><a href="#">Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015</a></p>

<p>provides internal audit and a range of related services to both the City of York Council and the County Council. Both authorities jointly own the company. For governance purposes, Veritau reports to the Audit Committee in the same way as an in-house function). The Head of Internal Audit is the CEO of Veritau.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● Using a risk assessment methodology, the Head of Internal Audit produces an <b>Annual Audit Plan</b> for approval by the Audit Committee; progress against this Plan is also reported quarterly to the CD-SR and to the Audit Committee. In addition to carrying out the work specified in the Annual Audit Plan, Veritau also provides – <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ advice and assistance to service managers in the design and implementation of internal controls</li> <li>○ support to managers in the prevention and detection of fraud, corruption and other irregularities</li> <li>○ advice and guidance on information governance related matters.</li> </ul> </li> <li>● The Head of Internal Audit provides an <b>audit opinion</b>, based on the level of assurance gained by the work carried out, for each audit undertaken. The results of audit work in each Directorate are reported to the Audit Committee in accordance with an agreed programme.</li> <li>● The <b>Head of Internal Audit also submits an Annual Report</b> to the Audit Committee that includes his overall opinion on the adequacy and effectiveness of the framework of governance, risk management and control operating in the County Council as a whole.</li> </ul>	
<p><b>k) Ensuring effective arrangements are in place for the discharge of the monitoring officer function.</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● The Council has appointed the Assistant Chief Executive (Legal and Democratic Services) as <b>Monitoring Officer</b>. The role and duties of the Monitoring Officer are contained in the Council's Constitution and appropriate resources are made available for him/her to undertake the role. The Monitoring Officer is a member of the County Council's Management Board, and has sight of all Committee and Executive reports before they are presented to Members.</li> </ul>	
<p><b>l) Ensuring effective arrangements are in place for the discharge of the Head of Paid Service function</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● The Council has appointed the Chief Executive as <b>Head of Paid Service</b>. The role and duties of the Head of Paid Service are contained in the Council's Constitution, and the Chief Executive leads the County Council's Management Team and appropriate resources are made available for him/her to undertake the role.</li> </ul>	
<p><b>m) Providing induction and identifying the development needs of Members and senior officers in relation to their strategic roles, supported by appropriate training</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● Developing the skills of Members continues to be targeted through a <b>Member Development Programme</b>, a dedicated online learning site and a suite of resources and training events. There is also a specific induction programme for any newly elected Member(s) and comprehensive induction following the election. There are also regular Member seminars throughout the year on a whole series of areas in order to keep Members abreast of current issues and to ensure awareness of responsibilities for both County Council and individual Members.</li> </ul>	
<p><b>n) Reviewing the effectiveness of the framework for identifying and managing risks and for performance and demonstrating clear accountability</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>● The County Council's comprehensive and well established approach to <b>risk management</b> is laid out in the Corporate Risk Management Policy and its associated Strategy. The Policy was</li> </ul>	

<p>reviewed in March 2019. Risk Registers are developed and maintained at Corporate, Directorate and Service Unit levels. The generic risk assessment methodology is also applied to specific key projects or areas of policy development. The <b>risk prioritisation process</b> is designed to identify key risks that are a threat to the achievement of objectives, evaluate risk controls and ensure risk reduction actions are embedded within Service Performance Plans.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Internal Audit (Veritau) review the effectiveness of the framework for identifying and managing risks on a regular basis. Any weaknesses identified are addressed and progress to rectify those weaknesses is monitored by the Corporate Risk Management Group as well as Internal Audit.</li> <li>• An annual progress report on risk management is made to the Audit Committee. The Audit Committee's role is to assess the effectiveness of the authority's risk management arrangements and to review progress on the implementation of risk management throughout the authority.</li> <li>• Corporate Directors provide an update on the progress of mitigating risks identified in their risk registers to Audit Committee once a year.</li> <li>• Clear accountability is shown in both the Corporate Risk Management Policy and Strategy and as part of the risk register process.</li> <li>• The <b>Performance Management framework</b> has been further refined in order to strengthen the links between individuals, teams and services. Benchmarking and best practice from other Authorities is an inherent part of the planning process to ensure that each plan can look for further improvements. The service planning process also involves identification of savings as an initial part of the generation of savings proposals for the Budget / MTFS.</li> <li>• There is quarterly reporting of <b>key performance information</b> to Management Board and a quarterly meeting of the Executive and the Scrutiny Committee Chairs. This information brings together activity levels; financial information; quality issues; customer feedback; improvement areas; workforce; and compliments and complaints. Part of this approach is to ensure that the key components of value for money are considered together and that both senior management and Members can better understand and challenge key services and areas of Council spending. This is supplemented by more frequent reporting and monitoring processes within Directorates.</li> </ul>	
<p><b>o) Ensuring effective counter fraud and anti-corruption arrangements are developed and maintained in accordance with the <i>Code of Practice on Managing the Risk of Fraud and Corruption (CIPFA, 2014)</i>.</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• The County Council has approved and implemented a formal <b>Counter Fraud Strategy</b> which is reviewed annually by the Audit Committee. The Strategy is designed to minimise the risk of fraud and corruption by adopting and maintaining measures which prevent fraud occurring, that ensure instances of fraud which do occur are detected promptly and enable robust action to be taken against any perpetrators.</li> <li>• The risks of fraud and corruption are kept under constant review. A formal <b>Fraud and Loss Risk Assessment</b> is also completed each year by Veritau and the results are report to the Audit Committee. Preventative measures are taken to address any new or emerging risks.</li> <li>• Where instances of fraud are detected, Veritau will work closely with management and other agencies to ensure that the allegations are fully investigated, the extent of any losses is quantified, evidence is properly collected for further action (including possible criminal or disciplinary action),</li> </ul>	

<p>losses are recovered where possible and appropriate measures are taken to prevent any further occurrences</p>	
<p><b>p) Ensuring an effective Scrutiny function is in place</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• The <b>Constitution</b> sets out how the County Council operates, how decisions are made and by whom, and the procedures that are followed to ensure that these are efficient, transparent and accountable to local people.</li> <li>• The <b>Executive</b> is legally responsible for developing and making proposals to the County Council for the budget and the policy framework and taking the decisions to implement them once they are agreed. If the Executive wishes to make a decision that is outside the budget and policy framework, then this must be referred to the Council as a whole to decide. They are also responsible for all other functions not falling within the responsibility of the Council or any other committee. Each Member of the Executive has a portfolio responsibility that relates to a specific area(s) of the County Council's services and responsibilities. The Executive meets formally at least once a month but will hold informal meetings on a more regular basis as required to progress the business of the County Council.</li> <li>• There are four <b>Overview and Scrutiny Committees</b> that support the work of the Council and the Executive, together with a Scrutiny of Health Committee. Their roles and responsibilities are detailed in Article 6 of the Constitution and the Overview and Scrutiny Procedure Rules. These Committees are supported by a small team of officers including a Statutory Scrutiny Officer (the Democratic Services and Scrutiny Manager).</li> </ul>	
<p><b>q) Ensuring that assurance arrangements conform to the governance requirements of the CIPFA Statement on the <i>Role of the Head of Internal Audit (2019)</i> and, where they do not, explain why and how they deliver the same impact</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• The Head of Internal Audit is responsible for reviewing and reporting on the adequacy and effectiveness of the County Council's governance, risk management and control framework. The objective is to provide independent and objective assurance to management and those charged with governance, including the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources and the Audit Committee. Where weaknesses in control are identified then Internal Audit will support management to make the necessary improvements. The Financial Procedure Rules provide the framework for internal audit activities within the County Council, and define the respective roles and responsibilities of management and the Head of Internal Audit as well as confirming Internal Audit's rights of access to premises, information, records and other documentation. The specific objectives, scope and approach to Internal Audit are set out in the <b>Audit Charter</b> which is reviewed annually and subject to approval by the Audit Committee.</li> <li>• The <i>CIPFA Statement on the Role of the Head of Internal Audit</i> contains five principles which set out the governance arrangements necessary to ensure that the Head of Internal Audit is able to operate effectively and perform his/her core duties. The County Council's arrangements for internal audit are assessed against the five principles on an annual basis.</li> </ul>	
<p><b>r) Undertaking the core functions of an audit committee, as identified in <i>Audit Committees: Practical Guidance for Local Authorities (CIPFA, 2018)</i></b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• A separate Audit Committee, which includes external independent Members, has been in operation since April 2006. (<b>see section 5 below for activities during 2019/20</b>). A key role of the Audit Committee is to act as the responsible body charged with ensuring that a sound system of governance and internal control operates throughout the County Council. In doing so, it provides independent assurance to the Council on the adequacy of the risk management framework and the associated control environment and independent scrutiny of the County Council's financial and non-</li> </ul>	

<p>financial performance to the extent that it affects the Council's exposure to risk and weakens the control environment. It also oversees the Procedure Rules that relate to Contracts, Finance and Property matters as well as Information Governance and Counter Fraud arrangements. It is also responsible for scrutinising the Treasury Management policies and activities of the County Council and for ensuring that arrangements exist to secure value for money. The appointment of external independent Members helps to bring additional knowledge and expertise to the working of the Audit Committee.</p>	
<p><b>s) Ensuring that the County Council provides timely support, information and responses to External Auditors and properly considers audit findings and recommendations</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• The County Council's appointed <b>External Auditor</b> is Deloitte. The External Auditor attends Audit Committee meetings.</li> <li>• Each year the External Auditor provides an External Audit Plan which sets out their key objectives for the year which can include a review and report on Financial Statements including the Annual Governance Statement; providing an opinion on the Financial Statements and also the arrangements to secure value for money.</li> <li>• the External Auditor publishes an External Audit Report on the completion of their audit.</li> <li>• Throughout the year the County Council's Members and Officers work with the External Auditor to address any concerns and risks highlighted by the external auditor.</li> <li>• Findings and recommendations made by the External Auditor receive an appropriate management response setting out how the County Council will address such recommendations and areas of concern.</li> </ul>	
<p><b>t) Incorporating good governance arrangements in respect of partnerships and other joint working and ensuring that they are reflected across the County Council's overall governance structures</b></p>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• The County Council's Constitution and Finance Procedure Rules contain a number of issues to be considered before the County Council becomes involved in a partnership, including the need for approval by the Executive or under the terms of the Delegation Schemes, of appropriate written governance arrangements and interaction with the County Council's decision making arrangements commensurate with the role of the partnership, the part played in it by the County Council, and the risks attached to that involvement. An annual report is made to the Audit Committee on the governance arrangements and work of partnerships.</li> <li>• Where the County Council is a substantial <b>equity holder in a company</b> (NYnet, Veritau, Yorwaste, SJB Recycling, Align Property Partners, Brierley Homes, First North Law) it ensures appropriate governance arrangements are in place both within the company and as between the company and the County Council. These will be based on the <b>Local Code</b> but also take into account the operational circumstances of the company.</li> </ul>	<p><a href="#">Local Code of Corporate Governance</a></p>

**5.0 ACTIVITIES OF THE AUDIT COMMITTEE**

5.1 During 2019/20 and up to the date this AGS was signed, the Audit Committee had met 5 times. During this period it had:-

- approved the Internal Audit Plan for 2020/21.

- considered the County Council's overall counter fraud arrangements together with the outcome of the annual Fraud and Loss risk assessment. The Committee also reviewed the work of Veritau in respect of the management of fraud risks including the results of investigations into matters reported via the County Council's whistleblowing facilities or directly by management.
- assessed the performance of the County Council's internal audit provider, Veritau. The Committee also considered the outcome of the internal audit quality assurance and improvement programme (QAIP). The Committee was pleased that internal audit practices continue to meet the required professional standards and therefore continued reliance could be placed on the results of internal audit work.
- considered changes to an updated Corporate Risk Management Policy and continued to assess the adequacy and effectiveness of each Directorate's risk management arrangements through consideration of the risks and mitigating actions identified in each Directorate Risk Register.
- considered the annual report on partnership governance. The report included details of the County Council's current partnerships, changes which had occurred in the year and the arrangements in place to monitor the management and performance of key partnerships. The report included details of 60 partnerships. The reporting process helps to ensure that the governance arrangements of all high and medium risk partnerships are monitored on a regular basis.
- ensured that the ongoing work in relation to improvement issues on Corporate Governance, Information Governance (and in particular compliance with the General Data Protection Regulation and Data Protection Act), Business Continuity and Risk Management, was progressing
- considered the external audit plan prepared by Deloitte for the audit of the 2019/20 financial statements and the review of the County Council's arrangements for securing value for money;
- considered the arrangements made by the County Council for securing value for money
- reviewed the progress made to implement the Procurement and Contract Management Strategy, and the Strategy Action Plan.
- continued to scrutinise the Treasury Management arrangements of the County Council
- considered the Annual Report of the Head of Internal Audit expressing his opinion on the framework of governance, risk management and controls operating within the County Council. This report also considered the progress made by management during the year to address identified control weaknesses. The Head of Internal Audit also drew the Committee's attention to specific areas which require further improvement.
- considered and approved the Statement of Accounts including the Annual Governance Statement of the County Council and the North Yorkshire Pension Fund submitted by the Corporate Director – Strategic Resources following detailed work by a sub group of the Committee.
- received details of the revised *Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting 2019/20*. The updated Code resulted in certain changes to the classification and measurement of financial assets and the treatment of revenue from contracts. There was no impact as a result of these changes on the Statement of Accounts.
- received briefings on a number of topics including the Council's Treasury Management and Commercial Investment activities, the Property Rationalisation programme and the systems to monitor suppliers' financial health in 'real time'
- reviewed its Terms of Reference

- reviewed arrangements for Corporate Governance within the County Council including approval of changes to the County Council's Local Code of Corporate Governance
- received training on relevant topics

5.2 All this work has been used in supporting the preparation of the County Council's (ie this) Annual Governance Statement for 2019/20.

## 6.0 REVIEW OF EFFECTIVENESS

6.1 The County Council has responsibility for formally conducting, at least annually, a review of the effectiveness of its governance framework including the system of internal control. The review relates to the Governance Framework which has been in place at the County Council for the year ended 31 March 2020 and up to the date of approval of the Statement of Accounts. Any issues identified as a significant governance issue are reported within the AGS, and the progress made by management in 2020/21 to address these issues will be reported regularly to the Audit Committee as the body charged with governance.

6.2 The review of effectiveness of governance and internal control systems is informed by the work of the Executive, the senior managers within the County Council who have responsibility for the development and maintenance of the governance environment; by the Internal Audit function (as carried out by Veritau) and the Insurance and Risk Management Service; comments made by External Auditors and other review agencies and inspectorates. The Corporate Governance Officers Group is responsible for co-ordinating the review.

### Delivery/Operational Area of Assurance

6.3 Management Board and all of the Corporate Directors have reviewed their service areas in relation to the governance and internal control procedures and confirm that the functions they are responsible for comply and conform to the Governance Framework. Significant governance issues are provided in section 7.

6.4 In addition the County Council has identified a suite of key performance indicators to help assess the effectiveness of its arrangements. These are reported quarterly to the Executive, and include the outcome of external inspections (see below in paragraph 6.6 for further details).

### Oversight of Management Activity

6.5 A range of reports are produced annually or throughout the year from those responsible for the oversight of management activity which provide assurance on the operation of elements of the governance framework, including those listed below:

- The latest published version of the Constitution, and on the council website (see link above)
- Annual Report of the Standards Committee – The Standards Committee consider and approve the annual report on the work undertaken by the Committee which includes a review of ethical framework developments, Members attendance at Committees, dispensations and complaints. There are 2 independent persons on the Committee who provide independent assurance in respect of ethical behaviour and conduct. No significant ethical failings were found and the report was approved at Full Council.
- Counter Fraud annual report (including fraud and loss risk assessment) - the Audit Committee received and considered the annual report prepared by Veritau and the actions being taken to mitigate possible fraud risks. No significant frauds or losses occurred during the period.

- Internal audit - the 2019/20 Head of Internal Audit Report and Opinion - provided “substantial” assurance in relation to the County Council’s framework of governance, risk management and control. Information security was identified as an area requiring improvement. (see Section 7 for further detail)
- Annual Report of the Audit Committee for the year ended 30 September 2019 – this is based on details of the work carried out by the Audit Committee and details of how the Audit Committee has fulfilled its Terms of Reference. See paragraph 5 above for further details of the activities of the Audit Committee.
- Treasury Management and Investment Strategy Report- regular reports are provided to the Audit Committee throughout the year, with an Annual report to be reported to Full Council. This shows compliance with investment policy and strategy.
- Annual Information Governance Report - the Audit Committee is provided with an annual update on developments in the County Council’s information governance arrangements and compliance with relevant legislation. Progress has been made in developing the County Council’s information governance arrangements during the year. However information governance has been identified as a high risk area on the corporate risk register. This is in part due to the consequences should the County Council suffer a serious data breach. See also Section 7 for further details.
- Annual Partnership Governance Report – the Audit Committee is provided with an annual update on partnerships and noted that in 2019/20 none of the partnerships were identified as being high risk and there had been no governance failures in the year.
- Risk Management – the Audit Committee is provided with an annual update on the risk management process, and regular audits on the risk management strategy and process are also carried out. The overall conclusion is that the arrangements for managing risk were very good, an effective control environment appears to be in operation, and the overall opinion of the controls within the system at the time of the audit was that they provided High Assurance.
- Self-assessment against the “Role of Chief Financial Officer” – confirmed conformance in all material respects.
- Local Safeguarding Children’s Board Annual Report - the latest annual report detailed good progress in areas such as Learning and Improvement, Partnership and Networking and listening to the views of children and young people within North Yorkshire.
- Local Safeguarding Adults Board Annual Report - the latest annual report noted production of a One Minute Guide to the NYSAB that has been shared with partners and organisations, Mental Capacity Assessment Engagement and a decrease in the number safeguarding concerns received from the previous year.
- Assurance is provided by the Monitoring Officer in relation to legality issues and a section 5 report is issued in circumstances where the County Council is not operating lawfully. No section 5 notices were issued during this period.
- Procurement and Contract Management - the Audit Committee is provided with an annual report on procurement and contract management activities.
- Attendance Management Annual Report – this report advised that in the first 3 quarters of 2019/20 sickness absence was around 8 days per FTE, and this continues to compare favourably with other public sector benchmarking data with the most recent Local Government Association workforce survey reporting an average 8.8 days lost per FTE across Local Government and private sector employers with over 5,000 staff averaging around 9 days lost. There is also work being done to support staff to be resilient and providing support with mental health issues, much of which is in response to life challenges and events.



## Independent Oversight

### 6.6 Independent oversight includes the following:

- *External audit*  
External Audit have indicated that they anticipate providing an unmodified opinion on the Statement of Accounts and Value for Money Arrangements to the Audit Committee in October 2020.
- *Ofsted outcomes for Primary and Secondary Schools*  
81.8% of Primary School pupils and 79.9% of Secondary School pupils attend a school judged as 'Good' or 'Outstanding' by Ofsted, compared to 81.7% of primary school pupils and 72.0% of Secondary School pupils across the Yorkshire and Humber region. And the comparison with England is 87.7% of primary school pupils and 79.2% Secondary School pupils.
- *CQC - Access to good Public Health Services and Social Care*  
CQC inspection data published in October 2019 showed that the quality of provision across North Yorkshire remains slightly above than the national averages and well above the regional averages for both residential and nursing placement providers and for domiciliary care providers. As part of its work to drive up the quality of provision, the County Council created a Quality Improvement Team that is working successfully with local providers to improve their inspection ratings and to prevent provider failure. The team also works with Clinical Commissioning Groups and the Independent Care Group.
- *Health and Adult Services*  
North Yorkshire has achieved the government's challenging target for reducing delayed transfers of care (DTOCs) attributable to social care in each of the last four quarters. The August 2019 data showed the rate of social care delayed bed days at 2.7 per 100,000 of population against a target of 2.9.
- *Ofsted - Adult Learning and Skills Service*  
NYCC has continued to improve the Adult Learning and Skills Service provided by the County Council and this work has been recognised by Ofsted who gave the service an overall rating of "good" during an inspection in June 2019.
- *National Highways and Transportation surveys*  
The results of the 2017 and 2018 National Highways and Transportation surveys were published in August/September 2019. They show a significant improvement in public satisfaction from 2017 to 2018 in almost all areas of the service in North Yorkshire, including:
  - Satisfaction with the winter service improved even against a backdrop of overall fall for other Shire councils
  - Improvement in the satisfaction with road safety
  - Although all councils experienced a significant drop in satisfaction with condition of highways and highway maintenance, the decrease was less in North Yorkshire despite the fact that the 2018 survey came after the poor weather in spring which was starting to have an effect on road conditions.
- *Information Security Management System*  
The County Council operates an Information Security Management System which is certified to the requirements of ISO/IEC 27001 (Information Security). The System was audited by the BSI (British Standards Institute) and re-certification to the ISO 27001:2013 standard was achieved in January 2020, with the next re-certification due in December 2022.
- *Ombudsman Investigations*  
In 2019/20 there were 44 Ombudsman investigations received. 47 decisions were made (some cases go across financial years), 17 of which were upheld.

## 7.0 SIGNIFICANT GOVERNANCE AND BUSINESS CHALLENGES

- 7.1 The governance and internal control arrangements can provide only reasonable and not absolute assurance that assets are safeguarded, that transactions are authorised and properly recorded, that material errors or irregularities are either prevented or would be detected within a timely period and that significant risks impacting on the achievement of the County Council's objectives have been mitigated. It also needs to be recognised that the current external challenges to local government and the wider public sector are such that there are an unparalleled number of business risks and challenges; an effective governance framework therefore helps but cannot by itself eliminate such issues.
- 7.2 On the basis of the review work carried out it was considered that the majority of the governance and internal control arrangements continue to be fit for purpose and the overall governance framework was effective during the financial year 2019/20. **There were, however, some areas identified which require attention either as a result of weaknesses or as a result of external challenges. The most significant of these areas (ie business challenges and Coronavirus recovery) are set out below in a spirit of ensuring continuous improvement of governance; internal control arrangements; and service delivery.**
- 7.3 At the time of writing the items included in the table below represent the list of key issues requiring attention in 2020/21.

Significant Governance and Business Challenges requiring attention in 2020/21	
Challenge	
A1	<b>Information Governance</b> The Council continues to need to ensure that information is properly managed. Information should be managed effectively and used to its full potential whilst ensuring the confidentiality, integrity and availability of the information. However, there continues to be inherent risks with how information is handled and kept secure (responsible officer: Senior Information Risk Owner)
Actions	
a)	Data quality process to be introduced and put into action in CYPS as part of the Single View of a Child Programme of work. To start in January 2021. This will look at how data is captured and stored to ensure that it is correct at point of entry.
b)	Introduction of Information Security Marking to improve the handling of information internally and externally to reduce the likelihood of data breach. This will be part of the roll-out of Microsoft 365 from September 2020.
c)	Review of Document and Record retention to introduce a workable retention policy regime within the Microsoft 365 environment, as part of Microsoft 365 project, for January 2021 roll-out.
d)	Review of Information Sharing Agreements created during the response to Covid-19 to feed into review of Information Sharing policy in consultation with the Data Protection Officer as and when necessary.
e)	Ensure that Information Governance Framework policies are reviewed on an annual basis.
f)	Continue to be certified to ISO 27001 standards for Information Security, annual review to be completed in November 2020.
g)	Roll-out new training on Information Security to improve awareness of all staff on identifying potential threats and working securely wherever they are working. Roll-out from September 2020.
h)	Consider and implement improvements identified within DPO audits and reviews.
i)	Data Protection Officer and Data Governance Team to improve the quality of the Directorate Information Governance Groups (DIGGs) to increase the self-sufficiency of the directorates with regards to data protection, improve the dissemination of information and increase oversight of data protection matters (by 31 March 2021).
j)	Data Protection Officer to review the way incidents are handled and categorised to improve consistency and allow the service areas to increase their understanding of where information risks arise (by 31 March 2021).

k)	Data Protection Officer to deliver Data Protection Impact Assessment training to relevant individuals in the organisation and to disseminate the new template and guidance, introducing the new Data Protection Impact Assessment process for Data Protection Officer involvement (by 31 March 2021).
<b>Challenge</b>	
A2	<p>Coronavirus</p> <p>The County Council has been at the forefront of responding to Covid-19 in North Yorkshire. This includes delivering the public health function; working with health to arrange discharge for Covid patients; supporting care homes; leading on outbreak management; supporting schools; supporting vulnerable people and people who are self-isolating in communities; promoting local businesses; and playing a leadership role with the Local Resilience Forum. In addition to responding to the pandemic there is a need to plan and deliver as part of the recovery whilst being able to increase the ability to respond as cases of Covid increase in subsequent waves (responsible officers: Management Board)</p>
<b>Actions</b>	
a)	Development of a Local Resilience Forum Strategic Framework for Recovery by July 2020 and Economic Recovery Plan by October 2020.
b)	Implementation of an Outbreak Management Plan to prevent, identify and manage Covid-19 outbreaks throughout the county including communities, care homes, schools and businesses.
c)	Supporting the Local Resilience Forum in its role of overall responsibility for the multi-agency management and response to the Covid-19 outbreak across North Yorkshire and the City of York.
d)	Deployment of resources to support key areas of priority on an as and when basis.
<b>Challenge</b>	
A3	<p><b>Local Government Reorganisation</b></p> <p>The County Council is seeking to secure a devolution deal for York &amp; North Yorkshire. As part of this process consideration is being given to local government reorganisation and a proposition for a single unitary council for North Yorkshire is being produced for consideration.(responsible officer: Chief Executive)</p>
<b>Actions</b>	
a)	Production of a business case for a proposed unitary structure of local government in North Yorkshire that is considered by County Council and the Executive (by October 2020).
b)	Submission of any subsequently approved business case to government in line with any timescales and process as determined by government.
c)	Preparations for transitioning to any new unitary structure(s) in anticipation of a final decision on the part of government. This will include engagement with the public, staff, key partners and the 7 North Yorkshire District Councils and will take place after submission of the business case pending any decision from government.
d)	Implementation of whatever arrangements are finally determined by the Secretary of State in line with his timetable.

## 8.0 CONCLUSION

- 8.1 The County Council has in place strong governance arrangements which we are confident protect its interests and provide necessary assurances to our citizens and stakeholders. However, the County Council has a duty to seek continuous improvement and will take steps in 2020/21 to further enhance governance arrangements.
- 8.2 Issues that require attention have, however, been identified and these are set out in **Section 7** above together with details of how they will be addressed during 2020/21. Reports on progress will be submitted to the Audit Committee.

8.3 The governance arrangements that are in place already provide for scenarios such as Coronavirus, and have stood up to the test with decision making arrangements proving to be robust. There is now a will for the decision making arrangements that changed during the immediate crisis to revert back to previous arrangements.

9.0 **SIGNATURES**

9.1 We, the undersigned, accept primary responsibility for the content of this Annual Governance Statement and will over the coming year, take steps to address the matters identified in Section 7 of this Statement to further enhance the governance arrangements of the County Council. We are satisfied that these steps will address the need for improvements that were identified in the significant governance and business challenges and will monitor their implementation and operation as part of the next annual review.

**Signed:**

Cllr Carl Les  
Leader of the County Council

Date: 26th October 2020

Richard Flinton  
Chief Executive

Date: 26th October 2020

Barry Khan  
Assistant Chief Executive  
(Legal and Democratic Services)  
(Monitoring Officer)

Date: 26th October 2020

Gary Fielding  
Corporate Director – Strategic Resources  
(Section 151 Officer)

Date: 26th October 2020

9.2 I confirm that the Audit Committee (meeting on the 26 October 2020) was satisfied, on the basis of the information available to it, that this Annual Governance Statement for 2019/20 has been prepared and approved after due and careful enquiry.

Cllr Clifford Lunn  
Chairman of the Audit Committee

Date: 26th October 2020

## **GLOSSARY OF TERMS**

### **Accruals**

The concept that income and expenditure are recognised as they are earned or incurred, not as cash is received or paid.

### **Actuary**

An actuary is an expert on pension scheme assets and liabilities. The Local Government Pension Scheme Actuary determines the rate of employer contributions due to the Pension Fund every three years.

### **Amortised**

Written off over a suitable period of time (usually in line with the useful life of a fixed asset). This is a proxy for depreciation for intangible assets.

### **Appropriations**

Amounts transferred from the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement through the Movement in General Fund Balance to revenue or capital reserves.

### **Asset Rental Charges**

The County Council charges Asset Rentals to Services in order to reflect the economic costs of the assets they use in service provision. These charges do not impact on Council Tax.

### **Assets**

Anything which has a monetary value e.g. property, investments or cash.

### **Assets Held for Sale**

Those assets that are actively being marketed with the expectation that disposal will occur within a 12 month period.

### **Associate**

An entity is an associate of a reporting authority if it has a participating interest and over whose operating and financial policies the reporting authority is able to exercise significant influence.

### **AVC**

Additional Voluntary Contributions.

### **Benchmark**

A measure against which investment performance is assessed. The benchmark may take the form of a "market index" where performance is measured by comparison with a particular market or where measurement is against an average established by reference to the performance of a peer group or league table.

### **BCF**

Better Care Fund

### **Bid Price**

In the context of stock trading on a stock exchange, the bid price is the highest price a buyer of a stock is willing to pay for a share of that given stock.

### **Bond**

A type of investment where cash is exchanged for a certificate of debt issued by the government or company, promising regular payment on a specified date, or range of dates, usually involving a final lump sum capital payment at the time the bond is given up by the investor.

**Budget**

A statement of the County Council's expected level of service and spending over a set period, usually one year.

**Callable Deposit**

Deposit with a bank or building society for an agreed term but where the bank has the option of repaying the full amount at set intervals. For example, a three year deposit with six monthly calls.

**Capital Expenditure**

Expenditure on the acquisition of a fixed asset or expenditure which adds to, or enhances, the life or value of an existing fixed asset.

**Capital Financing**

Funds used to pay for capital expenditure. These funds can come from both external and internal sources.

**Capital Plan**

The proposed budget for capital expenditure and funding for the County Council.

**Capital Receipts**

Proceeds from the sale of Fixed Assets. These are used to finance new capital expenditure.

**Carrying Amount**

The amount at which an asset is recognised in the Balance Sheet.

**Cash and Cash Equivalents**

A Balance Sheet heading to identify both cash (or overdraft) and other highly liquid resources, these liquid resources are deemed to be short term investments that are held with maturity periods of three months or less and are for the purposes of cash management.

**CCG**

Clinical Commissioning Groups.

**The Code**

In relation to the financial statements The Code refers to the Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting. The Code of Practice is based upon approved accounting standards and provides the accounting standards under which the Statement of Accounts are prepared.

**CFR**

Capital Financing Requirement.

**CIPFA**

The Chartered Institute of Public Finance and Accountancy is the lead accountancy body for the Public Sector on accounting practice and the preparation of local authority Accounts.

**Consolidation**

The process of adjusting and combining financial information from the individual financial statements of a reporting authority and its subsidiaries. The overall aim is to prepare consolidated financial statements that present financial information for the group as a single entity.

**Contingencies**

Sums set aside to meet either the potential costs of activities expected to occur during the year, over and above those costs included in the services budget (pay and price), or items which are difficult to predict in terms of financial impact or timing (uncertain items).

**Corporate Governance**

The authoritative rules and controls in place within an organisation required to promote openness, inclusivity, integrity and accountability.

**Council Tax**

The means of raising money locally to pay for local authority services. This is a property based tax where the amount levied depends on the valuation of each dwelling.

**Credit Rating**

A published ranking, based on detailed financial analysis by a credit bureau, of an organisation's financial history, specifically relating to an organisation's ability to meet its debt obligations.

**Creditors**

Amounts owed by the County Council for goods or services that it has received but for which payment had not been made by the last day of the financial year (31st March).

**Current Assets and Liabilities**

Current assets are items that are owed to County Council and can be readily converted into cash. Current liabilities are items that are due for payment immediately or in the short term.

**Current Service Cost IAS 19**

Employer pension contributions charged during the year have been removed from the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement and replaced with an amount (i.e. current service cost) which reflects the increase in the scheme liabilities expected to arise from employee membership of the scheme in the year of account.

**Debtors**

Amounts owed to the County Council at the last day of the financial year (31st March) where services have been delivered but payment has not been received.

**Delegated Budgets**

Budgets for which schools and other services have complete autonomy in spending decisions.

**Depreciation**

The measure of the wearing out, consumption, or other reduction in the useful economic life of a fixed asset, whether arising from use, age or obsolescence through technological or other changes.

**DfE**

Department for Education.

**DSG**

Dedicated Schools Grant. A ring-fenced grant which can only be applied to expenditure properly included in the Schools budget.

**Earmarked Reserves**

These reserves represent monies set aside that can only be used for a specific purpose.

**EFA**

Expenditure & Funding Analysis

**Expected Return on Assets**

The average rate of return expected on the actual assets held by the Local Government Pension Fund.

**Fair Value**

A rational and unbiased estimate of the potential market price of a good, service or asset.

**Finance Leases**

Under a finance lease agreement, most of the risks and rewards associated with ownership are transferred to the lessee. The accounting policy is to recognise these assets.

**FRS**

Financial Reporting Standard

**FVOCI**

Financial Assets Measured at Fair Value through Other Comprehensive Income

**FVPL**

Financial Assets Measured at Fair Value through Profit or Loss

**GAAP**

Generally Accepted Accounting Practice.

**Government Grants**

Revenue grants and contributions are credited to the appropriate service Revenue Account where they relate to a specific service; general grants including capital grants are credited to non-specific grant income within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement to the extent that the conditions of the grant have been met.

**HWRC**

Household Waste Recycling Centre

**IAS**

International Accounting Standard

**ICT**

Information and Communications Technology.

**IFRIC**

Interpretations originated from the International Financial Reporting Interpretations Committee.

**IFRS**

International Financial Reporting Standards. Guidelines and rules set by the International Accounting Standards Board (IASB) that companies and organisations can follow when compiling financial statements.

**Impairment**

The worsening of an asset, through damage, dilapidation etc., which affects the value of that asset.

**Income**

Amounts which the County Council receives, or expects to receive, from any source. Income includes fees, charges, sales, capital receipts, government grants, the precept on Council Tax collection funds, Revenue Support Grant and National Non-Domestic Rate.

**Income in Advance**

Amounts received by the County Council during the current financial year relating to services to be delivered in the following financial year.

**Intangible Assets**

Assets that do not have physical substance but are identified and are controlled by the County Council through custody or legal rights.

**Interest Cost**

A financing charge reflecting the increases in the present value of Pension Fund scheme liabilities.



**Investments**

Short term investments comprise of deposits of funds with banks or similar institutions.

**Investment Properties**

Properties that are held for income or capital appreciation only, rather than used for any service delivery purposes.

**ISAB**

International Accounting Standards Board.

**ISB**

Individual School Budgets.

**ISP**

Internet Service Provider.

**Joint Venture**

An entity in which the reporting authority has an interest on a long term basis and is jointly controlled by the reporting authority and one or more entities under a contractual or other binding arrangement.

**LAA**

Local Area Agreement. A partnership with other public bodies involving the pooling of government grants to finance work towards jointly agreed objectives for local public services.

**LAAP**

Local Authority Accounting Panel. Bulletins issued by CIPFA to provide guidance on topical issues and accounting developments and when appropriate provide clarification on the detailed accounting requirements.

**LASAAC**

Local Authorities (Scotland) Accounts Advisory Committee.

**LDDF**

Learning Difficulties Development Fund.

**LGPS**

Local Government Pension Scheme.

**LIBOR**

The London Interbank Offered Rate. A daily reference rate based on the interest rates at which banks borrow unsecured funds from other banks in the London wholesale money.

**LOBO**

Lender Option Borrower Option. Financial instrument used to borrow from the money market such loans feature on initial fixed interest period followed by a specified series of calls where the lender has the option to request an interest rate increase. The borrower has the option of repaying the loan (at no penalty) or accepting the higher rate.

**LPSA**

Local Public Service Agreement.

**LSP**

Local Strategic Partnership. A non-statutory, multi-agency partnership, which matches a local authority boundary, and includes representatives from the public, private, community and voluntary sector.

**LMS**

Local Management of Schools.

**Long Term Borrowing**

Long term borrowing is loans that have been raised to finance capital expenditure.

**Market Value**

The monetary value of an asset as determined by current market conditions.

**Mid-market price**

The mid-point between the bid price and the offer price for a security based on quotations for transactions of normal market size by recognised market-makers or recognised trading exchanges.

**Minimum Revenue Provision**

The statutory minimum amount that must be charged to a Revenue Account in each financial year to repay external debt.

**Minority Interest**

The interest in a subsidiary entity that is attributable to the share held by, or on behalf of persons other than the reporting authority.

**MHCLG**

Ministry of Housing, Communities and Local Government (formerly DCLG - Department of Communities and Local Government).

**MTFS**

Medium Term Financial Strategy

**NAHT**

National Association of Head Teachers.

**NASUWT**

National Association of Schoolmasters Union of Women Teachers.

**National Non-Domestic Rate**

The Government levies a standard rate on all properties used for commercial purposes. The rates are collected on behalf of the government by District Councils, and then redistributed nationally on the basis of resident population.

**Net Book Value**

The amount at which Fixed Assets are included in the Balance Sheet, i.e. their historical cost or current value less the cumulative amounts provided for depreciation.

**Net Current Replacement Cost**

The cost of replacing or recreating the particular asset in its existing condition and in its existing use, i.e. the cost of its replacement or of the nearest equivalent asset, adjusted to reflect the current condition of the existing asset.

**Net Debt**

This comprises cash in hand, cash overdrawn, short term investments and long term borrowing.

**Net Realisable Value**

The open market value of the asset in its existing use (or open market value in the case of non-operational assets) less the expenses to be incurred in realising the asset.

**NEU**

National Education Union (formerly NUT National Union of Teachers and ATL Association of Teachers and Lecturers).

**NHS**

National Health Service.

**NJC**

National Joint Council.

**Non-Current Assets**

Assets that yield benefits to the authority and the services it provides for a period of more than one year.

**NYBEP**

North Yorkshire Business and Education Partnership.

**NYES**

North Yorkshire Education Services.

**NYnet Limited**

A company providing broadband connectivity within North Yorkshire.

**Past Service Cost**

The increase in Pension Fund liabilities arising in the current period as a result of the introduction of, or improvement to, retirement benefits.

**PFC**

Pension Fund Committee.

**PFI**

Private Finance Initiative. A means of securing new assets and associated services in partnership with the private sector.

**PIP**

The Pending Issues Provision (PIP) was set up in 2008/09 as part of the budget and medium term financial strategy process to underpin a financial strategy that would ensure sufficient recurring funds are available in future years to meet the predicted year on year costs of the Waste Strategy.

The provision was funded by increasing the annual Council Tax charge in the three year period 2008/09 to 2010/11 by more than was strictly needed to pay for the annual cost of the County Council's services in those year's.

In addition to providing the longer term funding required for the Waste Strategy, the funding paid into the PIP but not yet drawn down by the Waste Strategy is available for non- recurring items of urgent expenditure and investment in services.

**Portfolio**

A block of assets managed by a fund manager, to an agreed performance specification, on behalf of an investor.

**PPP**

Public Private Partnership. A long-term contract between a private party and a government entity for providing a public asset.

**Precept**

The amount of money the County Council has to levy on Council Tax payers (via district collection funds) to pay for County Council services.

**Prepayments**

Amounts paid by the County Council in the current financial year that relate to goods and services not received until the following financial year.

**Provisions**

Provisions represent sums set aside for any liabilities of uncertain amount or timing that have been incurred.

**PWLB**

Public Works Loan Board. The Government agency set up to provide loans to Local Authorities to finance capital expenditure.

**REFCUS (Revenue Expenditure funded from Capital under Statute)**

Expenditure which may be properly capitalised, but which does not result in the creation of any fixed asset.

**Reserves**

There are two types of reserves, usable and unusable reserves. Usable reserves are those reserves that can be applied to fund expenditure or reduce local taxation. Unusable reserves are other reserves, such as the revaluation reserve, that arise from accounting requirements.

**Revenue Expenditure**

Revenue expenditure is spending on the day to day running costs of the County Council. It includes expenditure on employees, premises, transport and supplies and services.

**RICS**

Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors.

**RSG**

Revenue Support Grant. Central Government grant support towards local government expenditure.

**SEN**

Special educational needs.

**SEND**

Special educational needs and disability.

**SDT**

Standard Desktop.

**Section 151 Officer**

The Officer designated to assume overall responsibility for the administration of the financial affairs of the County Council and for the preparation of the Council's Statement of Accounts.

**Settlements and Curtailments**

Settlements and liabilities settled at a cost materially different to the IAS 19 reserve during the year. Curtailments represent the cost arising from early payment of accrued pensions in respect of any redundancies during the year.

**Simple Investment**

The reporting authority's interest does not qualify the entity as a subsidiary, associate or a joint venture because the reporting authority has limited influence or its interest is not long term.

**SIF**

Special Investment Fund.

**SIP**

Statement of Investment Principles.

**Subsidiary**

An entity is a subsidiary of a reporting authority if the authority is able to exercise control over the operating and financial policies of the entity and is able to gain benefits / be exposed to risk of potential losses from this control.

**Surplus Properties**

Those properties that are not used in service delivery but neither do they meet the classification of investment properties or assets held for sale.

**T&C**

Technology and Change.

**Term Deposit**

A deposit held in a financial institution for a fixed term at a fixed rate.

**TMP**

Treasury Management Practices.

**TMPS**

Treasury Management Policy Statement.

**VAT**

Value Added Tax.

**Veritau Limited**

A company providing Internal Audit, Counter fraud and Information Governance Services.

**VOICE**

This is a union for Education Professionals.

**Work in Progress**

The value of rechargeable work which has not been recharged at the end of the financial year.

**YDHTP**

Yorkshire Dales and Harrogate Tourism Partnership.

**Yorwaste Limited**

A subsidiary waste disposal company.

**YPO**

Yorkshire Purchasing Organisation.